

∴

VERVM EST UNVS SOLVS ALII ADDVNT MENDACIVM EST
THERE IS ONLY ONE TRUTH, ALL THE REST ARE LIES

◊ ◊ ◊ ◊
VERSUS :: SVRSV

VERSUS NOVEL I

ILLVMINATION

∴

AUTHOR ZELJKO SIMIC

ISBN-978-86-904730-0-7

CONTENTS OF THE NOVEL ~ SADRŽAJ NOVELE

FIRST – FRONT PAGE ~ NASLOVNA STRANA	Page ~ Strana	1
CONTENTS OF THE NOVEL ~ SADRŽAJ NOVELE	Page ~ Strana	2
PORTRAIT OF SOME BEINGS ~ PRIKAZ NEKIH BIĆA	Page ~ Strana	3
NOVEL IN ENGLISH ~ NOVELA NA ENGLESKOM	Page ~ Strana	4
NOVEL IN SERBIAN ~ NOVELA NA SRPSKOM	Page ~ Strana	73
AUTHOR INFO ~ PODACI O AUTORU	Page ~ Strana	135



.. DESCRIPTION OF THE ESSENCE OF THE NOVEL ..

THIS IS A NOVEL ABOUT THE GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE - THE SUPREME BEING WHO CREATED ALL THAT EXISTS, WHO RULES THE UNIVERSE AS HE CHOOSES, WHO CAN INFLUENCE THE DESTINY OF THE UNIVERSE, WHO DECIDED TO CREATE THE BEINGS WHO ARE "HIS CHILDREN", HIS CREATIONS AND WHO CAN ALL AND IT DOESN'T NEED ANYTHING. THIS IS A NOVEL ABOUT ALL THE VIRTUES AND FAILURES OF THE UNIVERSE AND ALL BEINGS, ABOUT BLACK AND WHITE, GOOD AND EVIL, JUST AND UNJUST, RIGHT AND WRONG. THIS IS A NOVEL ABOUT ALL OF US AND OUR GOOD AND BAD SIDES. THIS IS A NOVEL ABOUT BIG AND SMALL BEINGS, BIG AND SMALL WORLDS, IMPORTANT AND LESS IMPORTANT FATE. THIS IS A NOVEL ABOUT THE RULES AND THE GREATER NEED TO BREAK THEM, TO PROVE THEIR SUPERIORITY, TO CREATE CHAOS FROM HARMONY BECAUSE SOMEONE DESIRE CHAOS, DESTRUCTION AND SUFFERING AND SOMEONE TRY TO KEEP THE PEACE, BUT NOT AT ALL COSTS BECAUSE THERE ARE THINGS THAT CANNOT BE NEGOTIATED, THAT CANNOT BE FORGIVEN AND THAT CANNOT BE REMAINED WITHOUT REVENGE EVEN IF EVERYTHING TURNED INTO ASHES AND WAS DESTROYED. THIS IS A NOVEL ABOUT VIRTUES AND FAULTS (DID I SAY IT ALREADY?), ABOUT THE PRESENCE OF THE SAME IN ALL BEINGS NO MATTER HOW TRYING TO BE ONE OR THE OTHER. THIS IS A NOVEL ABOUT THE CREATOR AND THE ANCESTORS AND ITS ANCESTORS. THE BEING THAT IS MOTHER AND FATHER AT THE SAME TIME, LIGHT AND DARKNESS BUILDER AND DESTROYER AND ALL THAT YESTERDAY, TODAY AND TOMORROW ::

HERI:: HODIE:: CRAS::
YESTERDAY :: TODAY:: TOMORROW::

.. INTRO ..

THE SUPREME BEING CREATED BEINGS AND SPECIES - HIS CHILDREN IN CYCLES. SOME SPECIES ARE YOUNGER AND SOME ARE OLDER. GAVE THEM SOME CONSTELLATIONS AS A GIFT AND WITH THEM THOSE SPECIES WERE THE MASTERS AND COULD DO WHAT THEY WISHED. THE TYPE IS MANY ABOUT THAT IN ANOTHER NOVEL. THERE ARE TWO SPECIES IN INTERACTION IN THIS NOVEL THE GRATE PLEDIANS AND THE GRATE REPTILIANS.

THE FIRST WAS THE WORD OF THE SUPREME BEING WHO GIVEN THE "ANCIENT RULES" HOW HIS BEINGS WILL BEHAVE IN HIS ABSENCE, BECAUSE THE SUPREME BEING DOES NOT WANT TO WATCH OVER HIS CREATIONS CONTINUOUSLY, BUT TO CHECK OCCASIONALLY WHAT IS HAPPENING AND BE SATISFIED WITH WHAT HE SEES. THAT'S HOW IT WAS CONSIDERED BUT WHEN THE ONE IN CHARGE IS NOT THERE TO MONITOR ANYONE'S BEHAVIOR, IT'S JUST A MATTER OF WHEN THE DEVIATIONS WILL OCCUR. BECAUSE BEINGS ARE IN TENDENCY TO BREAK RULES MUCH MORE THAN TO RESPECT THEM.

THEREFORE IT WILL BE SUPREMELY THROUGHOUT HISTORY TO SHOW THE SPECIES BOTH GOOD AND BAD AND MAKE THEM REMEMBER HOW PAINFUL ANGER IS AND HOW GOOD OBEDIENCE IS. THE SPECIES EXISTED LONG BEFORE MAN AND THE PLANET EARTH WERE CREATED BUT DESTINY PLAYED WITH MAN AND CAUSED THAT HE WAS AT THE CENTER OF THE COMPETITION BETWEEN THESE TWO SPECIES AND THAT AROUND HIM, WHO IS COMPLETELY INSIGNIFICANT IN THE UNIVERSE, ETERNAL COMPETITIONS WERE GOING ON TYPES OF PLEDIANS AND REPTILIANS. THE MAN IS NOT EVEN AWARE OF ALL THAT, HE DOES NOT SEE WHAT IS IN FRONT OF HIS EYES. IF HE SEES A PLEDIAN HE WILL THINK AN ANGEL, IF HE SEES A REPTILIAN HE WILL BELIEVE HE SAW A MUTATION OF A CROCODILE, JUST AS HE BELIEVES THAT CERN AND LHC WILL DISCOVER THE SMALLEST PARTICLE OF THE UNIVERSE AND SOLVE THE MYSTERY, AND HE CAN'T SEE WITH HIS TECHNIQUES THE SMALLEST NOR THE BIGGEST PARTICLE HOWEVER, SOMETHING IN THE GENE MAN IS SUCH THAT HE FOREVER WANTS WHAT IS OUT OF HIS REACH, AND WILL NOT DEAL WITH WHAT IS AVAILABLE TO HIM, THAT HE COULD MASTER, IMPROVE, ADVANCE. THAT WAS ALREADY THE SUBJECT OF THOUSANDS OF NOVELS AND COLORLESS THOUGHTS AND ANALYSIS, SO WE WILL NOT WASTE TIME ON THAT EITHER, BECAUSE IT IS ENDLESS, BUT NOT FOR US PEOPLE WHO ARE GRAINS OF SAND ON THE SEASHORE AND JUST AS IMPORTANT IN THIS UNIVERSE WHICH WE INHABIT.

THE PLEDIANS ARE A SPECIES WHICH ARE GOOD-HOOD, MILITANT AND DISCIPLINED, BUT NOT AGGRESSIVE, DOES NOT STRIVE TO ACQUIRE WEALTH AND ROBBERY, STRIVE PROGRESS, HARMONY, DEVELOPMENT, RESPECT WITH OTHER SPECIES AND RESPECT FOR THE ANCIENT RULES LEFT BEHIND BY THE SUPREME BEING. PLEDIANS LEARN THESE RULES FROM THEIR EARLY EARLY EARLY EARLY TIME AND THINK THAT THERE MUST BE ORDER AND THAT IT CAN ONLY EXIST IF ALL TYPES OF RULES ARE FOLLOWED. THAT'S WHY THEY CALLED ALL OTHER TYPES OF PLEDIANS GUARDIANS OF THE RULES AND FAVORITES OF THE SUPREME BEING. THE MAN LOOKS LIKE THE PREDIANS AND TO SOME, BECAUSE OF SO MUCH SIMILARITY, IT MAY APPEAR THAT THEY ARE SOME RELATED TO SOME OF US. THEY ARE BEAUTIFUL CREATURES CAPABLE OF APPEARING BOTH MATERIALLY AND INCORPORATED ALL DEPENDING ON ENERGY STATE AND STATE OF MIND BECAUSE THE BODILESS AND

MOST SAFE STATE REQUIRES MANY FACTORS. PLADIANS DO NOT TOUCH ANYONE FIRST, THEY NEVER TAKE OTHERS'S, BUT IF THEY ARE ATTACKED OR SOMETHING IS STOLEN THEIR REACTIONS ARE BRUTAL AND OFTEN SEEMS EXCESSIVE. THE PLEDIANS ARE TECHNOLOGICALLY ADVANCED AND ALWAYS ONE STEP AHEAD OF OTHER SPECIES.... WHEN THE OTHER SPECIES THINK THEY HAVE SURPASSED THE PLEDIANS IN SOMETHING, THEY TURN OUT THAT THEY HAVEN'T. A PLEDIAN WILL NEVER KILL IF HE HAS TO, A PLEDIAN HAS HONOR AND RESPECTS ALL BEINGS. PLEDIANS PLANET AND STARS ARE ADMINISTERED BY A COUNCIL MADE UP OF THE LEADERS OF 6 HOUSES AND FAMILIES OF THE FIRST BLOOD. THAT IS THE FAMILIES THAT ARE CREATED FROM SUPREME BEING AND FROM WHICH ALL THE PLEDIANS WERE BORN. THE SEVENTH MEMBER OF THE COUNCIL IS ALWAYS THE HIGH PRIEST - THE MEDIUM THAT IS THE LINK BETWEEN THE SPECIES AND THE SUPREME BEING. ONE IS CHOSEN AMONG THESE SEVEN HEADS WHO IS THE SUPREME COMMANDER OF THE SPECIES AND THERE ARE RULES WHICH ARE DECIDED BY THE COUNCIL, WHICH THE COMMANDER DECIDES, AND THE COMMANDER CANNOT BE A PRIEST BUT ONLY ONE OF THE 6 HEADS OF THE HOUSE OF THE FIRST BLOOD. IT HAS ALWAYS BEEN SO WITH PLEDIJAN AND THEY RESPECT THEIR SYSTEM. PLEDIANS HIRE LABOR AND PAY THEM, BUT THEY DO NOT CREATE SLAVES AND BEINGS TO SERVE THEM. YOU CAN SAY THESE ARE BEINGS OF LIGHT.

REPTILIANS ARE A WARRIOR, MILITANT AND AGGRESSIVE SPECIES, FOR HER ANCIENT RULES REPRESENT LIMITATIONS THAT THEY MUST RESPECT, BUT THEY LOOK FOR HOW TO BYPASS THEM, FIND THE GAPS AND INTERPRET THEM TO THEIR OWN ADVANTAGE. THE LONGER THE SUPREME ONE IS ABSENT, THE MORE THE REPTILIANS RELAX AND BEGIN TO BEHAVIOR AGGRESSIVE TOWARDS OTHER SPECIES. WHEN THE POWER OF THE SUPREME BEING IS ABSENT, THEY FEEL POWERFUL AND CONSTANTLY DISTURB THE HARMONY OF THE UNIVERSE. THEY SIMPLY WANT TO DOMINATE, TO COMMAND, TO TAKE WHAT THEY WANT AND TO INFLUENCE EVENTS BY FORCING THEIR WILL. REPTILIANS ARE AUTOCRATS BY NATURE, THEIR HIERARCHY RESTS ON DOMINATION. THEY HAVE EMPERORS AND DYNASTIES AND A SYSTEM TO RULE THE STRONGEST. THAT'S WHY THEY HAVE FREQUENT REVOLUTIONS AND REPLACEMENTS OF DYNASTIES. REPTILIANS LOVE CONFLICTS, THEY CAN'T STAND FOR LONG WITHOUT BLOOD, AND THAT'S WHY THEY ARE POPULAR DUELS AND ENTERTAINMENT WITH BLOODSHED, BECAUSE IF THEY DON'T HAVE A WAR WITH SOME SPECIES, THEY MUST HAVE AND WATCH SOME CONFLICT (*LIKE PREDATOR AND ALIEN FIGHT*). FOR THEIR ENTERTAINMENT AND DOMINATION, THEY **CREATED DIFFERENT SUB-SPECIES** IN THE WAY OF ALLOWED MANIPULATION OF THE PARTICLES OF WHICH THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE IS MADE UP OF AND WHICH MAN WILL NEVER KNOW BECAUSE HIS EYE AND TECHNOLOGY WILL NEVER BE SO ADVANCED. THOSE SPECIES ARE THE SPECIES THAT WERE NOT

CREATED BY THE SUPREME BEING, BUT ARE THE CREATIONS OF SCIENCE AND THE SPECIES THAT ARE THE CHILDREN OF THE SUPREME BEING. THE REPTILIANS HAVE **MANY SLAVES FOR VARIOUS NEEDS**. YOU CAN SAY THEY ARE BEINGS OF DARKNESS.

ALL THE OTHER SPECIES ARE SOMEWHERE BETWEEN THESE EXTREMES, BUT AS ALWAYS THEY RESPECT THE REPTILIAN STRENGTH MUCH MORE THAN THE PLEIDIANS' GOODNESS. THAT'S WHY THEY PLEDGED AND HAD TO BE RESOLUTE AND BRUTAL OFTEN TO SHOW THAT THE FRIEND OF THEIR ENEMIES IS THEIR ENEMY, AND THAT COOPERATION WITH THE ENEMIES LEADS TO DESTRUCTION. MERCY AND FORGIVENESS THERE IS NOT MUCH FERTILE SOIL IN THE CRUEL UNIVERSE. MAN CAN ALREADY TESTIFY THAT THROUGH HIS SHORT AND VIVID HISTORY. TO UNDERSTAND BETTER, WHAT IS A SHORT CYCLE IN THE UNIVERSE IS MILLIONS OF YEARS ON OUR PLANET, BUT THE MOMENT IS ALWAYS THE SAME AND IT IS NOW, AND YESTERDAY AND TOMORROW ARE RELATIVE TERMS THAT CAN BE UNDERSTOOD AS ANYONE WANTS IN THIS UNIVERSE OF OURS.

ALL SPECIES ARE AWARE THAT THE **SUPREME BEING AND THEIR CREATOR IS OMNI-PRESENT IF HE WANTS TO**, THAT HE EXPECTS RESPECT OF HIS ANCIENT RULES, THAT HE WILL HAVE NO MERCY TO THOSE WHO BREAK THEM, THAT THEY HAVE NO WAY TO AVOID RESPONSIBILITY FOR THEIR SINS BUT .. BEINGS ARE WEAK AND GO AFTER MATERIALS, AFTER WHAT IS BAD, AFTER WHAT SHOULD NOT BE DONE. THE SUPREME BEING CONTRIBUTED TO THIS BECAUSE IT WAS **NOT GIVEN EQUALLY TO EVERYONE OF CHILDREN**, SOME CONSTELLATIONS ARE FULL OF RICHES, MATTER, ORES, PARTICLES OF THE UNIVERSE WHICH ARE APPRECIATED, AND OTHERS ARE JUST HUGE WASTELANDS WITHOUT VALUE. IT IS IN THE NATURE OF BEINGS TO BE GREEDY AND WANT MORE AND MORE, AND EVEN IF THEY HAVE EQUALLY AS THE OTHERS, THEY WOULD STRIVE FOR GREATER WEALTH, ESPECIALLY WHEN THEY THINK THEY ARE DENIED AND IT IS NOT FAIR THAT THEY GOT LESS ATTRACTIVE CONSTELLATIONS.

ANYWAY THE TIMES OF PROSPERITY AND WARS ALTERNATED SOMETIMES THEY ARRIVED AT THE AGREEMENTS OF THE SPECIES BY THEMSELVES AND SOMETIMES THE SUPREME BEING INTERFERED AND HIS WORD IS THE LAW THEREFORE AGREEMENTS OF THE SPECIES WHICH ARE OPPOSITE TO THE WILL OF THE SUPREME BEING IT JUST DOESN'T VALID BECAUSE **AT THE BEGINNING, IN THE MIDDLE AND AT THE END IT IS ALWAYS THE WORD AND WILL OF THE ONE AND ONLY SUPREME BEING - THE GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE**. IT IS THE LORD OF ALL TIME YESTERDAY, TODAY AND TOMORROW.

THE SUPREME BEING WILL **COMMUNICATE WITH THE SPECIES WHEN AND IF HE WISHES** AND THAT WITH **SILENCE** (IF HE IS SILENT AND DOES NOT ACCEPT COMMUNICATION ATTEMPTS), **VOICE** (WHEN HE GIVES A COMMAND), **WHISPER** (WHEN HE COMMUNICATES WHAT HAPPENS TO A SPECIES THAT OTHER SPECIES CAN'T HEAR), **MOVEMENT** (WHEN HE DOES SOMETHING SENDS A MESSAGE OF ITS WILL IN THAT WAY). THE SUPREME BEING HAS NO FORM, NO SHAPE, IT CAN APPEAR IN THE FORM OF ANY TYPE, IT DOESN'T HAVE TO APPEAR EVER, AND WHEN IT APPEARS ALL TYPES OF BEING ARE SILENT BECAUSE THE UNIVERSE HAS NO GREATER AUTHORITY THAN ITS CREATOR.

SOME GALAXIES, BY THE WILL OF THE SUPREME BEING, REMAIN "NOBODY'S AND EVERYONE'S" TERRITORY, WHICH NO ONE OWNS AND EVERYONE CAN USE THEM, BUT THEY MAY NOT DOMINATE AND OCCUPY THEM AS A TERRITORY. IF THEY WANT TO OWN THEM, THEY MUST ASK THE PERMISSION OF THE SUPREME BEING. THE SUPREME BEING AND MASTER OF THE UNIVERSE APPEARS WHEN HE WISHES. SOMETIMES HE IS GONE FOR A VERY LONG TIME AND WHEN HE IS ANNOUNCED, HIS WORD AND THOUGHT ARE RESPECTED WITHOUT QUESTION. IN ALL SPECIES THERE ARE **MEDIUMS OF WHICH SOME MORE OR LESS FEEL THE WILL OF THE SUPREME BEING, SEE, PREDICT** THEIR TASK IS TO FEEL THE MOOD OF THE SUPREME BEING IN ORDER TO AVOID PROBLEMS BECAUSE THE ACTIONS OF THE SPECIES CAN HAVE SERIOUS CONSEQUENCES. THAT'S WHY MEDIUMS IN THE COMBINATION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF ANCIENT RULES AND THE FEELINGS FOR WHICH THEY ARE TRAINED FOR HELP THE RULERS OF THE SPECIES TO MAKE CORRECT DECISIONS THAT'S WHY THE MEDIUMS ARE HIGHLY APPRECIATED IN THEIR SPECIES.

EVERY TIME THE SUPREME BEING DOES NOT ANNOUNCE FOR A LONG TIME SOME TYPES FORGET ITS POWER AND THINK THEY CAN DOMINATE AND SHAPE THE DESTINY OF THE UNIVERSE ALONE AND THAT THE SILENCE OF THE SUPREME BEING MEANS APPROVAL OF THEIR MOVES. IT OFTEN TURNED OUT TO BE WRONG THINKING, BUT THE MISTAKES ARE CONSTANTLY REPEATED.

ONE SPECIES (REPTILIANS) ABUSED THE RULES AND IMPOSED THE DOMINATION OF THEIR BEINGS AND EXPERIMENTS ON A DISTANT PLANET THAT DOESN'T MATTER TO ANYONE AND HOPED THAT IT WOULD REMAIN UNDISCOVERED. THAT SPECIES HAS A BIG CONSTELLATION BUT IS GREEDY AND CRUEL AND NEVER SATISFIED.... ALWAYS WANTS MORE AND CONSIDERS OTHER SPECIES TO BE LOWER THAN IT. THIS SPECIES DID AN EXPERIMENT ON PLANET EARTH IN WHICH IT PUT ITS GENETIC MATERIAL INTO BEINGS AND CREATED THEM ACCORDING TO ITS GENETIC TEMPLATE. BUT THAT WAS NOT THE MAIN PROBLEM, BUT THE USE OF GENES AND OTHER SPECIES WITH THE GOAL OF DEVELOPING A

WAY IN WHICH, BY INSERTING GENES AND OTHER SPECIES, THE INFLUENCE OF THE REPTILIANS ON OTHER SPECIES WOULD BE **DEVELOPED AND INHERENT OBEDIENCE TO THE REPTILIANS**. THEIR IDEA WAS TO DEVELOP A WEAPON WHICH CONSIDERED THE INSERTION OF GENETIC MODIFICATIONS INTO OTHER SPECIES THAT WOULD LEAD TO A "REPTILIAN BRAIN" BUT IN THE SENSE OF REMOTE CONTROL WHICH BY NATURE ACCEPTS REPTILIAN MODES OF FUNCTIONING AND IF AN OPTION WAS DEVELOPED THAT IN ADDITION TO INHERENT BENEVOLENCE IT COULD ALSO IS COMMANDED BY BEINGS IN WHICH REPTILIAN GENES EXIST, THEN IT WOULD BE EASIER FOR THE REPTILIANS TO DOMINATE AND ACHIEVE THEIR GOAL. TO FIND A WAY THAT IS NOT VISIBLE TO OTHER SPECIES AND BYPASS THE ANCIENT RULES. **IS THERE A BETTER WEAPON THAN LEARNING INTO THE ENEMY'S MIND AND WHEN YOU WANT TO ORDER HIM TO DO SOMETHING** THAT HE MUST DO, HE WILL OBEY YOU, EVEN IF HE DOESN'T REMEMBER THAT HE DID WHAT HE WAS ORDERED TO DO. SOME REPTILIANS WOULD MAKE ALL THE NECESSARY SACRIFICES FOR SUCH A WEAPON, BECAUSE THEY THINK THAT THE STRONGEST DESERVE TO SUBDUCE ALL THE OTHERS.

IN THIS PLAN, THE PROBLEM IS THAT THE **ANCIENT RULES FORBIDDEN THE USE OF GENES OF OTHER SPECIES WHICH ARE THE CHILDREN OF THE SUPREME BEING IN SPECIES EXPERIMENTS** AND THE GOAL OF THE REPTILIANS IS IMPOSSIBLE WITHOUT THOSE GENES (WHICH THEY PROCURE ILLEGALLY) BECAUSE THEIR GOAL IS NOT TO MAKE NEW CLONES OF THEIR OWN AND SLAVES, BUT BECOME THE RULER OF OTHER BLOOD TYPES CHILDREN SPECIES CREATED BY THE SUPREME BEING.

THIS UNDERTAKING IF SUCCESSFUL WILL LEAD TO REPTILIAN DOMINATION AND SATISFACTION WITH THE GOAL ACHIEVED BUT IF IT FAILS AND IF THEY ARE DISCOVERED IT WILL LEAD TO GREAT REVENGE BY THE SPECIES THEMSELVES OR EVEN BY THE SUPREME BEING WHOSE ANCIENT RULES ARE NOT RESPECTED.

THAT'S WHY THE REPTILIANS AND THE DYNASTY IN POWER MUST SAFEGUARD THEIR PROJECT AT ALL COSTS, BECAUSE NO ONE MUST KNOW ABOUT HIM, THEY HOPE THAT SUPREME BEING WICH KNOWS EVERYTHING IF WANTS TO KNOW, IS DISINTERESTED IN ALL TYPES AND HAS SOME THINGS TO DO, BECAUSE HE IS NOT SHOW PRESENCE MANY LONG CYCLES, SO THIS IS THEIR MOMENT.... IF HE WANTS, HE WILL STOP THEM, IF HE APPROVES AND IS SILENT, HE WILL LET THEM GO AND SO SOME REPTILIANS HAVE ARRANGED IT TO THEMSELVES IN THEIR MINDS, RISKING EVERYTHING FOR AN VENTURE THEY CONSIDER WORTH THE RISK.

HOWEVER, EVERY GOOD PLAN HAS ONE PROBLEMTHERE IS NO PERFECT PLAN AND CHANCES HAPPEN AND THEN LEADS TO AN UNCERTAIN FUTURE.

WHAT DOES MAN HAVE TO DO WITH ANY OF THE ABOVE? NONE. MAN HAS NOT EVEN BEEN CREATED YET. HE WOULD BE MANY, MANY CYCLES LATER. BUT THE PLANET ON WHICH MAN WILL BE EMERGED IS HERE AND ON IT THIS BOLD, BRAVE AND CRAZY REPTILIAN PROJECT IS HAPPENING.

CHAPTER I) - SEEK AND YOU SHALL FIND - BUT MAYBE NOT WHAT YOU HOPED FOR.

THE HIGH PRIEST OF THE PLEDIANS IS ON THE MOTHER PLANET IN HIS CHAMBERS. THE ADJUTANT APPROACHES HIM AND SAYS THAT HE RECEIVED A MESSAGE ON AN ANCIENT PAPER FROM PRIESTESS "A" INTERESTING BECAUSE NO ONE USES THE ANCIENT PAPERS ANYMORE AND THEY HAVE BEEN FORGOTTEN FOR MANY CYCLES. HIGH PRIEST READS THE TEXT AND NOTICES ERRORS IN LINE 3, LINE 6 AND LINE 9 OF THE TEXT. THE PRIESTESS IS OF THE FIRST BLOOD AND VERY EDUCATED. THESE MISTAKES ARE NOT ACCIDENT AND HE KNOWS WHAT THAT MEANS. IT'S A HIDDEN MESSAGE. THIS IS HOW THE CLOSEST CIRCLE OF THE SPECIES COMMUNICATES, BECAUSE SOME SECRETS CAN NEVER LEAVE THE FIRST CIRCLE, THE FIRST AND THE BLUE BLOOD. HE TAKES THE DECODER CODES FROM HIS DESK, ADJUSTS CIRCULAR RINGS, PRINTS LETTERS SHOCK TEXT: "THE FIRST BLOOD SHALL BE SPILLED AND IT'S YOURS". HE IS RESTLESS AND CAN'T STAND. IF SHE WANTED TO TALK ABOUT IT WITH A CONNECTOR OR A HOLOGRAM, SHE WOULD HAVE CALLED HIM. THERE ARE COUNTLESS QUESTIONS IN HIS HEAD. WHY DID SHE NOT CALL. WHY SENDS AN ENCODED MESSAGE FOR SOMETHING LIKE THIS? HE CAN'T STAND IT AND CALLS FOR THE OLD PRIESTESS "A" HE ASKS HER WHY SHE DID NOT CALL? SHE ANSWERS TO HIM THAT HE HAS NOT ANSWERED HER LAST COUPLE OF CALLS. HE TELLS HER HE WAS IN A CROWD. SHE TELLS HIM THAT THAT'S WHY SHE SENT HIM A MESSAGE ON ANCIENT PAPER BECAUSE SHE KNEW HE WOULD LOOK AT IT. HE ASKS HER WHAT THE VISION WAS. SHE REPLIED TO HIM GREAT FEAR, THEN VICTORY, PRIDE OF BLOOD, JOY, LOVE, IDYL, AND THEN AGAIN FEAR AND DEATH, BLOOD SPILLED AND SAYS THAT SHE COULDN'T SEE ANYTHING CLEARLY, BUT SHE FELT STRONG AND NEAR. HE SAYS THANK YOU OLD FRIEND. I WILL TAKE CARE OF IT. HE THINKS THAT MAYBE SHE IS TOO OLD AND WHO KNOWS WHAT SHE IS DREAMING AND MIXING FOR A VISION. THIS HAPPENS TO ALL PRIESTS IN OLD AGE BECAUSE THE SENSES ARE WEAK AND THE MIND IS LOST. HE CALLS HIS DAUGHTER BECAUSE SHE IS THE ONLY ONE FAR

AWAY AND EVERYTHING IS OK. NO REASON TO WORRY. HE DOES TELL HER TO BE CAREFUL. HE CONTINUES TO PREPARE AN IMPORTANT LECTURE FOR TOMORROW BECAUSE ALL THE PLEADIANS WILL FOLLOW WHAT THEIR HIGH PRIEST HAS TO SAY

SIENCE SHIP OF NORDIC ~ PLEIADIANS IN THE TIME OF THE DINOSAURS PASSES PAST THE PLANET EARTH. SENSORS READ THE EXISTENCE OF LIFE. THEY DESCENT INTO THE ATMOSPHERE AND THEY LIKE THE SCENE. THEY DECIDE TO LAND ON PLANET EARTH AND STUDY IT. IT IS FREE AND NO ONE'S TERRITORY. THEY OBSERVE INTERESTING ANIMALS, PLANTS. THE MILITARY PART OF THE CREW HAS A PROBLEM WITH POWER SUPPLY TO THE SHIELDS AND WHILE THEY SOLVE IT THE SCIENTISTS WILL BE PROTECTED FROM THE SOLDIERS NOBODY EXPECTS ANY PROBLEM BECAUSE THE SOLDIER IS ARMED WITH A LASER RIFLE, PISTOL AND LASER SWORD. AT ONE MOMENT WHILE TWO SCIENTISTS ARE INVESTIGATING A SUDDEN ATTACK BY A T-REX THE SCENE IS STRESSFUL, THE DANGER IS GREAT AND THE SPECTATOR EXPECTS A MASSACRE OF CREATURES FROM THE IMPRESSIVE AGGRESSOR. THE YOUNG GIRL SCIENTIST IS TERRIFIED, GROWS UP IN LUXURY AND PROTECTED BY A POWERFUL FAMILY AND HER FATHER, THE HIGH PRIEST OF THE WHOLE RACE AND THE OLD AND THE FIRST BLOOD, SHE HAS NEVER SEEN A SCENE LIKE THIS. THIS IS A GREAT STRESS FOR HER AND SHE REMEMBERS HER FATHER'S OPPOSITION TO DOING UNIVERSE RESEARCH, TO WHICH HER BOY WAS ALSO AGAINST, WHO IS HIMSELF A SOLDIER - OFFICER BUT CONSIDERS THAT UNIVERSE RESEARCH IS TOO RISK FOR A WOMAN. JUST WHEN IT SEEMS THAT DEATH HAS COME FOR THE YOUNG PLEIADIAN OF THE HIGH CLASS THE SOLDIER WITH A LIGHT (LASER) SWORD EXTENDS THE SWORD TO THE MAXIMUM LENGTH 1 TO 3 AND KILLS THE CREATURE WITH EASILY BUT SOMETHING STRANGE HAPPENS AND THE TYPE-RASE SENSOR ON THE SWORD REGISTERED THAT THE BLOOD THAT WAS IN CONTACT WITH THE SWORD HAD GENES OF REPTILIANS, PLEDIANS AND SOME OTHER SPECIES. THE SOLDIER IS CONFUSED AND WILL REPORT THE CASE.

THAT CAN'T HAPPEN BECAUSE THE SPECIES THAT ARE FIRST BLOOD AND CHILDREN OF THE SUPREME BEING ARE NOT ALLOWED BY ANCIENT RULES TO EXPERIMENT WITH THE GENES OF OTHER CHILDREN OF THE SUPREME BEING. THAT WOULD BE A VIOLATION OF THE ANCIENT RULES AND A COMPLETE DISOBEDIENCE TO THE SUPREME BEING AND THE PUNISHMENT CAN BE THE DESTRUCTION OF THOSE CREATURES AND THE DESTRUCTION OF THE RESPONSIBLE INDIVIDUALS IN THAT RACE OR THE WHOLE RACE IF THE SUPREME BEING DECIDES FOR IT BECAUSE IT CAN WITH ITS VOICE , BY MOVEMENT, WHISPER OR SILENCE AND SIMPLE THOUGHT TO DO WHATEVER HE WANTS TO DO YESTERDAY, TODAY OR TOMORROW, BECAUSE ALL DIMENSIONS, SPACE AND TIME ARE IN THE AUTHORITY OF ITS CREATOR AND HE CAN DO EVERYTHING AND HE DOESN'T HAVE TO DO ANYTHING.

THE GIRL PASSED FROM A STATE OF FEAR FOR LIFE TO A STATE OF EUPHORY THAT SHE SURVIVED AND EXACTLY SHE FELT NEVER MORE LIVE AND LIVING. THE FEELING WAS INTENSE AND STRESSFUL, BUT HER GENES ARE WARRIOR, PROGRESSIVE, HER FEMALE AND MALE ANCESTORS DID THINGS THAT PLEDIANS LEARN IN SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES, AND FOR THE FIRST TIME IN HER LIFE SHE FELT THAT HER BLOOD AND PASSION FOR ADVENTURE. SHE IS PROUD OF HERSELF AND THAT THIS IS HER REACTION. SHE WANTS TO CONTINUE, EXPERIENCE SIMILAR SITUATIONS AND WIN, SHE IS PROUD THAT SHE FEELS IT SPONTANEOUSLY AND NOT FEAR AND DO NOT WANT TO LEAVE THE SCIENTIFIC SHIP AND COME BACK HOME TO MOM AND DAD AS SOME PRINCESS WHICH IS NOT EVEN IN THE STORE WITHOUT SECURITY. SHE IS AWARE OF HOW RISKY THE EVENT WAS FOR HER, BUT ALSO THAT EVERYTHING WAS COVERED BY THE SOLDIERS AND THAT HE DIDN'T EVEN HAVE TO SHOOT WITH A LASER, HE OVERCOME THE CREATURE WITH AN ORDINARY LIGHT-SWORD. SHE CALLS HER BOYFRIEND AND TELLS HIM WHAT HAPPENED HE AS EXPECTED IS DISGUSTED AND SAYS HOW HER FATHER WAS RIGHT, HOW THIS EVENT JUST CONFIRMED ALL OF HIS AND HER FATHER FEAR AND THAT SHE SHOULD LEAVE THE MISSION. HE SAID HE CAN SEND THE TRANSPORTATION FOR HER IN A SHORT CYCLE. THE GIRL IS ENJOYING IT. SHE LOVES HER FIANCÉ MOST WHEN HE ARGUES WITH HER AND WHEN SHE SEES HOW MUCH HE CARES, BUT WHEN SHE KNOWS HE WILL NOT PERSIST AND WON'T ARGUMENT AND IT WILL BE HER WAY AGAIN. SHE IS MISSING HIM. THEY WILL BE TOGETHER AGAIN SOON AS SOON AS SHE IS FINISHED THIS TIME AND AS SOON AS SHE GETS HOME HAPPINESS WILL BE THERE. THEY PLANNED EVERYTHING AND EVERYTHING IS GOING AS PLAN. A PERFECT LIFE AWAITS THEM, CAREERS, WEALTH, SUCH CHALLENGES AND ADRENALINE THAT FILLS ALL THE SENSES, THE HEART AND IT'S LIKE SOME DRUG FOR THE FIRST AND BLUE BLOOD THAT BOTH HER AND HER FIANCÉ CARRY.

THE PLEDIAN SOLDIER TAKE SAMPLES OF THE BLOOD OF THE T-REX THAT WAS KILLED AND RETURN TO THE SHIP AND THE SOLDIER REPORTS WHAT THE SENSOR REPORTED. THE CAPTAIN ORDERS THAT THE MATTER BE INVESTIGATED IN DETAIL AND CHECK THE FINDINGS AND IF THE SWORD SENSOR IS CORRECT THAT SOME ERROR HAS NOT OCCURRED.

IT WAS DETERMINED THAT THE CREATURES WERE NOT SPONTANEOUSLY CREATED BUT THROUGH GENE INTERVENTION OF THE REPTILIAN APPEARANCE BY TECHNOLOGY AND THAT IS FORBIDDEN SOME SPECIES WAS CAUGHT IN VIOLATION OF THE ANCIENT RULES OF THE SUPREME BEING THAT'S A BIG DEAL !!!

THE CREW IS IN SHOCK THIS COULD LEAD TO THE END OF THE UNIVERSE BECAUSE THE SUPREME BEING CAN PUNISH EVERYONE NOT JUST THE SPECIES THAT ARE GUILTY. THE RULE IS ALSO THAT **THE SPECIES THAT DISCOVER THAT BEHAVIOR MUST NOTIFY THE SUPREME BEING ABOUT IT AND IF THEY DO NOT ANSWER, THEY HAVE TO PROTECT THE ANCIENT RULES THEMSELVES. THEN IT'S A STAR WAR.**

THERE IS A CONVERSATION AND THE CAPTAIN HAS GATHERED EVERYONE ON THE SHIP WHICH IS A SMALL SHIP THAT HAS WEAPONS, BUT IS MOSTLY A RESEARCH SHIP OF SCIENTISTS STUDYING THE GALAXIES, PLANETS AND LIFE, MINERALS, ORES, PANSPERMIA AND THE ORIGIN OF DIFFERENT CREATURES FROM THE SAME OLD-PARTICLES THAT THE UNIVERSE REACH THE PLANETS ETC.

CAPTAIN:

THIS IS NOT GOOD AND WILL NOT END WELL. WE WILL SEND A REPORT TO THE COMMAND AND EXPECT A BIG SCANDAL AND POSSIBLY OUR CONFLICT WITH THE REPTILIANS WHO ARE PROBABLY BEHIND THIS. THEY MAY BE SOMEWHERE NEARBY AND WE ARE LEAVING SOON. I DON'T WANT TO GET ATTENTION. THEY CERTAINLY DID NOT LEAVE A PROJECT LIKE THIS COMPLETELY UNATTENDED. WE MAY BE IN DANGER AND THE SHIELDS HAVE NO POWER.

OFFICER :

WHY? WE WILL REPORT AND IT WILL BE THROUGH OUR PRIESTS AND WHAT CONNECTIONS WE HAVE WITH THE DECISION THE G (GRATE ONE – SUPRIME BEING) WILL MAKE. THE REPTILIANS ARE AFRAID OF OUR TECHNOLOGY AND HAVE LEARNED THEIR LESSONS MANY TIMES. EVEN IF THEY ARE HERE, THEY WILL NOT DARE TO ATTACK US.

CREW MEMBER :

THE SUPREME BEING HAS NOT ADVERTISED FOR HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS OF CYCLES. IT WILL RATHER BE THAT WE WILL HAVE TO INTERVENTE AND DESTROY THIS EXPERIMENT ON THIS PLANET. THE SITUATION REMINDED ME OF THE STORY OF MY GRANDFATHER, WHO CREATED AN ESTATE, WORKED WITH IT FOR SEVERAL CYCLES, ENJOYED AND BREEDED BOTH PLANTS AND ANIMALS AND THEN HE GOT BORED SO HE COMPLETELY FORGOT ABOUT EVERYTHING. SO SOMETIMES I THINK THAT WE HAVE BEEN FORGOTTEN BY THE SUPREME BEING AND THAT HE HAS SOME SMARTER THINGS TO DO, SO THE QUESTION IS WHEN HE WILL APPEAR AND FOR WHAT REASON. WHAT HAVE THE REPTILIANS DONE UNTIL NOW, SO THE SUPREME BEING DIDN'T INTERVENE AND THE SPECIES THEMSELVES HAD TO FIGHT AND SHED BLOOD TO GET THEM IN ORDER.

CAPTAIN:

THAT'S EXACTLY WHAT I'M WORRIED ABOUT, BECAUSE THE ANCIENT RULES SAY THAT IF THERE'S NO REACTION WE HAVE TO INTERVENTE. THAT WOULD MEAN A NEW GREAT WAR. BETTER WE DIDN'T EVEN LAND IN THIS PLANET. THE THING IS SUCH THAT WE CAN'T PRETEND THAT IT DIDN'T HAPPEN AND THAT WE DIDN'T DISCOVER THIS.

SHIP SYSTEM SPEAKS:

ALARM - UNKNOWN CREATURES NEAR SHIP, NO WEAPONS, DANGER OF CONTACT. *** STRESS FOR EVERYONE!

CAPTAIN:

SHOW THE ENVIRONMENT WITH A HOLOGRAM AND IN ALL DIRECTIONS!

THE ENVIRONMENT OF THE SHIP IS SHOWN AND BRONCHOSAURUS CAN BE SEEN IN LARGE NUMBERS. THEY JUST COME TO THE SHIP AND FEED. NOTHING UNUSUAL AND THE SENSORS OBVIOUSLY JUST REGISTERED THOSE ANIMALS.

CAPTAIN:

IS THE REPORT READY FOR THE COMMAND ON EVERYTHING WE FOUND HERE?

SOLDIER :

YES CAPTAIN, BUT THE LABORATORY IS WAITING FOR THE FINDING OF THE BLOOD SAMPLED AND THERE IS A PROBLEM WITH THE POWER SUPPLY. QUICK TEST DETECTED, AWAITING CONFIRMATION WITH DEEP TEST AT YOUR ORDER. YOU SAID THE REPORT MUST BE COMPLETE AND THE FINDING ABSOLUTELY SURE.

CAPTAIN:

YES. WE WILL WAIT. WELL I WOULD RUIN MY CAREER IF I SEND THIS TYPE OF REPORT WITHOUT CHECKING AND BEING 100% SURE. THE ENTIRE MISSION AND CREW WOULD LOOK RIDICULOUS AND WE WOULD SHOOT OUR CARRIERS IN THE HEAD.

LAUGHTER IN THE ENTIRE ROOM

AT THAT MOMENT SEVERAL T-REX ATTACK THE BRONCHOSAURUS AND THEY HIT THE SHIP IN A STAMPEDO AND OVERTURN IT. ONE DOOR BREAKS BACK FROM THE MASSIVE IMPACT OF THE HUGE CREATURE.

SUDDENLY, SMALL DOG-SIZED T-REX-LIKE CREATURES ENTER THE SHIP AND MASSACRE THE CREW IN SECONDS. THEY ARE ALL DEAD SIX OF THEM TOTAL. THE EVENT PLAYED OUT WITH LIGHTNING. DEATH INSTANTLY REPLACED LIFE. SHOCK. DISBELIEF. REALITY. THE END.

THE SHIP'S SYSTEM AUTOMATICALLY RESPONDS AND SENDS A REPORT THAT THE SHIP IS DAMAGED AND THE CREW IS ATTACKED AND THERE ARE NO SIGNS OF LIFE TO THE CENTER, BUT NOT A REPORT ABOUT THE FINDING OF RULE VIOLATIONS BECAUSE BY PROTOCOL THEY ARE NOT SENT AUTOMATICALLY UNTIL THEY ARE COMPLETED. [THE COMMAND GET A VIEW OF THE EVENT AND WATCH THE VIDEOS OF WHAT HAPPENED.](#)

NOTHING SEEMS SUSPICIOUS. THEY COMMENT ON HOW THE CAPTAIN SHOULD HAVE MOVED THE SHIP TO SOME ELEVATION IF THEIR POWER SUPPLY TO THE SHIELDS AND PARTS OF THE EQUIPMENT WAS ALREADY BROKEN.

OFFICER IN COMMAND ISSUES THE ORDER:
SEND A WARSHIP TO TAKE THE BODIES AND SAVE THE EQUIPMENT
MAJOR ACCIDENT

HE LOOKS AT THE HOLOGRAM AND THE FACES OF THE VICTIMS... SHOCK.... THE YOUNG SCIENTIST VICTIM IS THE DAUGHTER OF THE HIGH PRIEST - A MEDIUM FROM THE HOUSE OF THE FIRST BLOOD OF THE PLEDIAN TRIBE. IT IS A VERY IMPORTANT FAMILY AND HER FATHER IS ONE OF THE MOST INFLUENTIAL MEMBERS OF THE BREED. THIS IS NO ORDINARY ACCIDENT, THIS IS A TRAGEDY OF THE PLEDIAN RACE. PLADIANS ARE ALL EQUAL, BUT SOME ARE MORE EQUAL THAN OTHERS. IT'S NOT THAT THEY WANT IT, BUT THE SUPREME BEING PROBABLY WANTED IT AND THEY JUST FOLLOW ITS INTENTIONS, ESPECIALLY WHEN IT COMES TO THEM.

[THE SAME EVENT FROM ANOTHER ANGLE AND EVERYTHING DEPENDS ON THE ANGLE OF OBSERVATION](#)

THE REPTILIANS HIDDEN AND IN THEIR BASE UNDER THE GROUND NOTICE THAT A PLEDIAN RESEARCH SHIP IS LANDING ON PLANET EARTH. THEY ARE ANXIOUS BECAUSE THEY KNOW THIS IS A VERY DANGEROUS SITUATION FOR THEM. IT IS PROTOCOL TO REPORT THE ASSUMED. BUT
...

THE COMMANDER IS SLEEPING AND THE YOUNG OFFICER DECIDES BY HIMSELF BECAUSE HE DOESN'T WANT TO WAKE HIM AND WANTS TO BE GREDIED FOR A SMART DECISION, BECAUSE THAT'S HOW A CAREER IS MADE IN THE END HE THINKS THEY CAME SHORT AND WILL PROBABLY MOVE ON QUICKLY NO HE MAY SCAN THEM BECAUSE THEY WILL NOTICE THAT THEY HAVE BEEN OBSERVED. HE DECIDES TO CONTINUE TO OBSERVE AND LISTEN THROUGH THE COVERED CAMERAS AND MICROPHONES AND DO NOTHING UNTIL THE COMMANDER WAKES UP.

IF THERE IS A NEED, THEY WILL WAKE HIM UP. IN THE END THE SHIPS LANDED EARLIER TOO, THEY WERE GOING AND GOING AND NOTHING HAPPENED. IN ADDITION, HE IS YOUNG AND DESIRE TO ACT AND PROVE. HE WASN'T IN THE WAR AND ON SOME IMPORTANT TASKS AND HE CONSIDERS THIS AN ORDINARY SITUATION.

NOTHING SEEMS RISKY PLEDIANS ARE EXPLORING THE ENVIRONMENT SCANNING FOR METALS AND MINERALS THE YOUNG OFFICER HAS NO PROBLEM WITH THAT BECAUSE THE BASE IS SECURED AND CANNOT BE SCANNED. DURING SCANNING, IT LOOKS LIKE A ROCK AND NOTHING WILL BE SUSPICIOUS TO THEM AND THE PLEDIANS WON'T EVEN KNOW THERE ARE REPTILIANS THERE.

HOWEVER HE FORGETS TO ORDER THE DANGEROUS ANIMALS NOT TO GO IN THE DIRECTION OF THE PLEDIANS AND SINCE THEY ARE FREE WHEN THEY ARE NOT UNDER COMMAND IT IS COMPLETELY UNEXPECTEDLY WHAT HAPPENS AND THE T-REX ATTACKS THE PLEDIANS HE DIDN'T EXPECT THAT AND MADE A MISTAKE.

THE YOUNG OFFICER HEARS WHAT THEY ARE TALKING ABOUT THE SENSOR ON THE LIGHT (LASER) SABER AND THEN REALIZES HE HAS A PROBLEM. ORDERS THE SOLDIER TO GO FOR COMMANDER URGENTLY. ALL THE SOLDIERS WHEN THEY REALIZED WHAT HAPPENED HAD CONCERNED FACES IT IS CLEAR THAT THE SITUATION IS CRITICAL. SOMETHING VERY DANGEROUS WAS BORN OUT OF NOTHING.

THE COMMANDER IS ANGRY HE COMMENTS THAT THEY ARE INCOMPETENT, THAT THEY ARE A SHAME ON THE RACE, THAT THEY ARE STUPID HE IS DISTURBED AND FURIOUS!
THE YOUNG OFFICER EXPLAINS TO HIM WHAT HAPPENED AND THAT THE MISTAKE WILL NOT BE REPEATED.

COMMANDER:
YOU ALLOWED A CREATURE TO ATTACK THE PLEDIANS! YOU THOUGHT SOMETHING LIKE THAT WOULD NOT HAPPEND? DON'T YOU KNOW THAT THE PLEDIAN LIGHTSABER HAS RACE BLOOD SENSORS? YOU DIDN'T LEARN THAT IN TRAINING?

YOUNG OFFICER:
SIR. HE HAD A LASER PISTOL AND A RIFLE. THE LAST THING I EXPECTED WAS HE WOULD TAKE OUT A SWORD HANDLE AND USE A LIGHT WEAPON. IT WAS LOGICAL THAT HE USED A PISTOL OR A RIFLE.

THE COMMANDER IS FURIOUS HE ORDERS THE SOLDIER TO SHOOT THE YOUNG OFFICER IN THE HEAD AND SOLDIER DOES IT WITHOUT HESITATION. A LASER SHOT TO THE HEAD BLOWS UP BRAIN ACROSS THE

ROOM. OTHER SOLDIERS WITHOUT SPECIAL COMMAND BRING THE BODY OUT. EVERYONE IS CLEAR THAT THEY ARE IN THE MIDDLE OF AN INTERGALACTIC CRISIS AND THAT ANYTHING COULD ARISE FROM THIS EVENT.

COMMANDER REQUESTS SECURED HOLOGRAM COMMUNICATION WITH HIS SUPERIOR OFFICER. HE EXPLAINS TO HIM EVERYTHING THAT HAPPENED

GENERAL REPTILIAN:

HOW LONG AGO DID THEY TAKE SAMPLES FOR CHECKING? COULD HE FORGET TO PUT THE BEASTS UNDER REMOTE CONTROL? KILL HIM IN THIS MOMENT!!!

COMMANDER:

SIR, THEY TOOK SAMPLES A FEW SHORT CYCLES AGO I KILLED HIM IMMEDIATELY JUST AS YOU HAVE THE RIGHT TO KILL ME FOR THIS MISTAKE OF ANYONE UNDER MY COMMAND. I AM ASHAMED AND MY BLOOD IS ASHAMED! GIVE ME A VOICE AND MY BLOOD WILL FLOW!

GENERAL:

YOUR BLOOD IS ANCIENT WARRIOR AND NOT FOR SHED. DON'T LET NONSENSE COME TO YOUR MIND. YOU ARE NEEDED ALIVE AND NOW MORE THAN EVER. WE DIDN'T NEED THIS, BUT THERE IS A MATTER TO SOLVE. WAIT FOR FURTHER COMMANDS.

THE GENERAL CALLS HIS SUPERIOR AND HUMBLE EXPLAINS THE SITUATION YOU CAN SEE THE FEAR AND STRESS ON HIM YOU CAN'T SEE WHO HE'S TALKING TO ONLY THE SCAR ON THE REPTILIAN'S HAND IS SEEN HE EXPLAINS THE SITUATION AND ASKS FOR AN ORDER WHAT TO DO.

MYSTERIOUS INTERVIEWER APPARENTLY SOMEONE VERY HIGH IN THE REPTILIAN WORLD TOLD HIM TO PREVENT THE NORDIC MESSAGE TO LEAVE PLANET EARTH AT ALL COSTS AND TO TRY TO MAKE EVERYTHING LOOK SPONTANEOUS AND RANDOM, NOT TO USE ANYTHING THAT WOULD INDICATE THE REPTILIANS, BUT TO REMOVE THE PLEADS AND TRACES.

GENERAL :

HOW SHOULD I DO THAT SIR?

INTERVIEWER ANGRY:

PERFORM AS YOU KNOW AND CAN AND NOW. NOW IS THE MOMENT TO SHOW WHY YOU ARE THE GENERAL OF THE REPTILIAN ARMY AND WHY

YOU DESERVE TO SURVIVE THIS STUPIDITY! SAVE YOURSELF AND THE RACE !

THE GENERAL IS CAREFUL KILL IS EASY TO ORDER, BUT HOW TO CARRY IT OUT? HOWEVER, AN OLD AND EXPERIENCED WARRIOR HAS AN IDEA HOW TO KILL AND MAKE IT LOOK JUST LIKE ACCIDENT

ISSUES THE ORDER TO TAKE CONTROL OF THE EXPERIMENTS SENDS A BRONCHOSAURUS AROUND THE SHIP OF THE PLEIDIANS THEN ORDERS A HERD OF BLOODTHIRST BEASTS - MINIATURE T-REX TO APPROACH THE SHIP AND WAIT HIDDEN ORDERS TO ONE LARGE T-REX TO ATTACK BRONCHOSAURUS AND FOR EVERYTHING TO REMOTELY BE PERFORMED AS IF IT WAS SPONTANEOUS AND FOR THE SHIP OF THE PLEIDIANS TO BE DAMAGED AND THE DOORS OPENED WHEN THAT HAPPENED IT WAS ORDERED THAT A HERD OF LITTLE T-REXES KILLED ALL THE PLEIDIANS. THAT IS IT. BEST OF IN THIS SITUATION.

SITTING IN HIS ARMCHAIR WATCHING THE MASSACRE AS DOES THE SUPPOSED WHOM HE CALLED AND WHOSE IDENTITY HE HAS NOT SEEN EVERYONE SEES EVERYTHING BECAUSE EVERYTHING THAT HAPPENS IS SHOWN THROUGH THE EYES OF THE ANIMALS AND THE TECHNOLOGY THEY ARE DEVELOPING IS REMOTE CONTROL WITH FULL OVERVIEW AND WATCHING LIKE A ROBOT THAT IS COMPLETELY ORGANIC AND THAT'S HOW THE REPTILIANS PLAN TO RULE THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE. THE PROJECT IS OLD AND CAREFULLY PLANNED, AND IT IS ALSO A TOP SECRET KNOWN ONLY BY A NARROW CIRCLE OF THE HIGHEST MEMBERS OF THE SPECIES. THIS IS THE BEST WEAPON IN THE UNIVERSE BECAUSE YOU CAN HAVE AUTHORITY OVER A MEMBER OF THE SPECIES AND DO WHAT YOU WANT INSTEAD OF THEM AND THEM HAVE NO IDEA THAT THEY ARE DOING IT UNDER YOUR CONTROL. THE GOAL IS NEAR A FEW MORE CYCLES AND THE REPTILIANS WOULD CREATE WHAT THEY WANT THEY WOULD RELEASE THE GENES INTO OTHER SPECIES AND SOON BECOME THEIR MASTERS. THEY WOULD BE PATIENT, WITHOUT ATTRACTING ATTENTION AND FOR SEVERAL REPRODUCTIVE CYCLES, THEIR GENE WEAPONS WOULD BRING TOTAL DOMINATION AND THE POSSIBILITY TO REMOTELY TAKE CONTROL OVER ANY MEMBER OF SOME SPECIES INTO WHICH THE WEAPONS ARE PUTED IN JUST FRAGMENT OF THE GENE WHICH SPREAD THROUGHOUT THE ORGANISM. EVEN IF THE RANGE OF THE WEAPON IS JUST TO DAMAGE THE ORGANISM IN WHICH IT IS GREATLY SUCCESSFUL, BUT THE POWER TO CONTROL THAT BEING IS THE ULTIMATE WEAPON OF ALL TIMES. IMAGINE A PLEDIAN WHO IS ORDERED BY THE REPTILIANS TO FIRE AND MAKE DESTRUCTION AT HIS OWN HOME PLANET AND HE DOES IT UNCONSCIOUS THAT HE HAS DONE IT. THE MOMENT OF GLORY AND DOMINATION IS HERE. THE DYNASTY WILL EXPERIENCE AN OVATION AND THE ENTIRE RACE WILL CELEBRATE IT LIKE NO ONE BEFORE. ONLY THIS INCIDENT MUST BE COVERED UP, IT

MUST NOT BE DISAPPOINTED NOW AND RUIN EVERYTHING. SO MANY CYCLES, EFFORT, SACRIFICES AND ENERGY ARE AT RISK AND THE MATTER MUST BE FIXED.

EVERYTHING IS GOING AS PLANNED **BUT ... THE PLEDIAN WARSHIP IS APPROACHING** THE GENERAL IS IN A PANIC AND ORDERS A HERD OF LITTLE T-REX EACH TO TAKE SOME OF THE EQUIPMENT INTO THEIR MOUTHS ... TO DESTROY THE SHIP'S INTERIOR BUT MOST IMPORTANTLY THEY TAKE THE SAMPLES FROM THE LABORATORY AND THE LASER SWORD. THE GENERAL KNOWS IT WILL BE SEEN AS WEIRD BEHAVIOR OF REMOTE CONTROLLED PRIMITIVE CREATURES BUT HE HAS NO CHOICE HE MUST PREVENT THE EVIDENCE FROM GETTING IN THE HANDS OF THE PLEDIAN ARMY BECAUSE THEN EVERYTHING WILL BE RUINED. HE HOPES THAT THE CREATURES BEHAVIOR LIKE THEY BITE EVERYTHING IN LINE AND TAKE THINGS JUST LIKE THAT AND BEHAVIOR ABNORMALLY WILL BE ACCEPTED WITHOUT QUESTION.

THE SAME EVENT FROM A THIRD ANGLE

PLEIDIANS IN THE HALL WHERE RACE LEADER GIVES A SPEECH IN FRONT OF A FULL ROOM OF HIS KIND AND TRIBES WITH DIGITS OF THE FIRST BLOOD AND THE HIGHEST DIGITS OF THE ENTIRE KIND BECAUSE HE IS A MEDIUM AT THE MOMENT OF THE DAUGHTER'S MASSACRE AND HER THOUGHT "DADDY HELP" ACTIVATED HIM VORTEX - A PORTAL WITH AN EVENT AND FALLS INTO A TRANCE A TERRIBLE SCENE FOR A FATHER !!!

HE IS STANDING BEHIND THE SPEAKERS HIS EYES ARE A BRIGHT TURQUOISE COLOR AND HE CAN SEE A DISPLAY IT IN FRONT OF HIM, HE SEES HIS EXPERIENCE OF THE EVENTS SEES WHAT HAPPENS AS HIS DAUGHTER SAW IT THROUGH HER EYES EYES OF HIS EYES WITH THAT WHAT THE VISION SHOWS HIM AT THE END OF THE EVENT THAT THE BEASTS THAT ATTACKED THE SHIP START TO MERGE INTO ONE BEING AND THAT BEING IS A REPTILIAN WHAT EVERYONE IN THE HALL SAW THROUGH HIS EYES. EVERYTHING IS MIXING IN THE HALL. SCENES LIKE THIS ARE NOT COMMON. THEY ARE AWARE THAT A BIG THING HAPPENED IN FRONT OF THEIR EYES. SEEING THE MOMENT WHEN A PRIEST EXPERIENCES A VISION IS VERY RARE AND A GREAT EXPERIENCE, BUT THIS WAS STRESSFUL AND OBVIOUSLY IMPORTANT.

THE PORTAL INTERRUPTS HE IS AWARE OF WHAT HE SAW AND GOES IN A PANIC TO HIS OFFICE HE THINKS AND HOPE IT'S JUST A SHOW AND IT'S NOT THE TRUTH BUT HE FEELS IT IS THE TRUTH EVERYONE

IN THE HALL IS ON THEIR FEET AND IN SHOCK AND COMMENTING "WAR ON THE REPTILIANS", "IS THIS A VISION AND A REAL EVENT" ETC. THE REPTILIANS ARE OLD ENEMIES AND NO MATTER HOW MANY TIMES THEY HAVE BEEN OVERCOME THEY STILL RETURN AS ENEMIES AND LONG FOR REVENGE . IT'S A STRANGE KIND OF REPTILIANS WHO THINKS THAT THEY ARE RIGHT AND ATTACKED FIRST, KILL FIRST AND THEN WHEN SOMEONE DEFENDS AND OVERCOME THEM THEY DON'T REPENT AND THEY SEEK "REVENGE"... AND THEY ARE TO BLAME FOR EVERYTHING!

MAYBE THIS IS A PROBLEM WITH MAN AS WELL, BECAUSE HE HAS THAT "REPTILIAN BRAIN" AND MAYBE IT IS HE THAT PUSHES HIM TO EVIL, INJUSTICE AND JUSTIFYING HIS SHAMEFUL ACTIONS AND ALSO BLAMING THE VICTIM FOR EVERYTHING THAT HAPPENED. HAPPINESS HAS OTHER PARTS OF THE BRAIN WHICH DOMINATE AND IS CAPABLE OF LOVE, FAITH, HOPE, STRENGTH, BEAUTY AND WISDOM FOR THE GOOD AND NOBLE ::

FOLLOWING THE FIRST PRIEST, WHO NOW LOOKS JUST LIKE A SCARED AND FREAKED FATHER, THE OFFICERS OF THE PLEDIAN ARMY WHICH WERE IN THE HALL AND A FEW MEMBERS OF THE GRAND COUNCIL COME FOLLOWING HIM INTO HIS CHAMBERS THEY ASK HIM WHAT HAPPENED? THEY OFFER HELP AND COMFORT HIM BUT HOW DO YOU CONSOLVE A FATHER WHO SUSPECTS THAT THE VISION HE HAD WAS TRUE?

GENERAL OF ARMY AND AN OLD FRIEND OF THE PRIEST'S FAMILY GET THE CALL THE REPORT OF THE EVENT IS AUTHENTIC BUT THEY PLAY THE VIDEO AND THERE ARE NO REPTILIANS TO BE SEEN? IT ALL LOOKS LIKE A SPONTANEOUS ACCIDENT THAT COULD HAVE HAPPENED ON ANY PLANET WHERE THERE IS SOME LIFE SOME OF THE PRESENT COMMENT WITH RELIEF THAT IT'S GOOD AND WAR WILL BE AVOIDED BUT THAT IS NO CONSOLATION FOR ONE FATHER AND THIS GENERAL BECAUSE HIS SON IS THE FIANCE OF THE PRIEST'S DAUGHTER INSTEAD OF A WEDDING CELEBRATION THERE WILL BE A FUNERAL AND MOURNING ..:

THE GENERAL COMMANDS EVERYONE TO LEAVE THE CHAMBERS AND HUG AND CONSOLUTE HIS OLD FAMILY FRIEND WITHOUT WORDS ... BECAUSE WORDS ARE EXCESSIVE AND CANNOT CHANGE THE PAINFUL TRUTH.

THE PRIEST SAYS THAT THE VISION IS CLEAR AND SAYING WHAT CAN'T BE SEEN ON THE RECORDING OF THE EVENT. THERE IS NO DOUBT FOR HIM ... THE RELATIONSHIP OF REPTILIANS CANNOT BE DISPUTED TO HIM, IT ONLY NEEDS TO BE PROVED. HE ASKS A FRIEND WHO IS THE

COMMANDER OF THE PLEDIAN RACE ARMY TO INVESTIGATE THE CASE AND THERE MUST BE SOME PROOF.

GENERAL:

MY SON AND YOUR SON-IN-LAW WOULD BE IDEAL FOR THAT INVESTIGATION, BUT HE IS EMOTIONALLY ATTACHED AND THAT IS NOT A GOOD CHOICE. DO YOU HAVE ANY IDEA TO WHOM WE CAN TRUST THAT JOB?

PRIEST:

YOUR SON IS THE ONLY ONE WE CAN ABSOLUTELY TRUST. BUT HE SHOULD NOT LEAD IT, BUT HE SHOULD BE PRESENT. I WILL INSIST ON THAT AT THE GRAND COUNCIL.

GENERAL:

I KNOW ONE NAME OF THE FIRST BLOOD THAT WOULD BE GOOD TO INVESTIGATE. GENERAL OTO. HE WILL NOT MISS AN OPPORTUNITY TO EXPOSE THE EVIL OF THE REPTILIANS.

PRIEST:

I WILL CONTACT HIM AND ASK THAT HE ACCEPTS IT. THE GRAND COUNCIL WILL CERTAINLY APPROVE. WE NEED TO SECURE THE GROUND OF THE EVENT.

GENERAL:

IT WAS ALREADY ORDERED BY THE OFFICER ON DUTY. OUR FIRST CLASS WARSHIP IS ALREADY ON THE WAY.

SCENE - THE PLEDIANS WARSHIP DESCENT AND APPROACHES THE ATTACKED SHIP THE CAPTAIN NOTICES SOMETHING STRANGE BECAUSE HE IS FOLLOWING THE SURVEILLANCE CAMERAS OF THE ATTACKED SHIP ALL THE TIME THE LITTLE T-REX ARE NO LONGER ATTACKING THE DEAD BUT THEY ARE GOING AROUND THE SHIP AND RUINING EVERYTHING, THEY DESTROY AND TAKE DIFFERENT OBJECTS IN THEIR TEETH, ONE OF THEM HOLDS THE HANDLE OF AN INACTIVE LIGHTSABER AND COMES OUT OF THE BROKEN SHIP AND ANOTHER HOLDS THE LABORATORY SAMPLE CAPSULES, THE THIRD SOME PART OF THE EQUIPMENT, THE FOURTH THE CENTRAL MODULE OF THE SHIP'S SYSTEM AND SO ON. THEY TOOK SOMETHING IN THEIR MOUTH AND WENT INTO THE FOREST. THIS IS NOT NORMAL BEHAVIOR OF PRIMITIVE CREATURES. THEY TAKE OBJECTS, NOT EAT KILLED PREY. SOMETHING IS NOT RIGHT!!!

CAPTAIN ORDERS THE CREATURES TO BE FOLLOWED THROUGH TRANSMITTERS IN THE SWORD AND OTHER OBJECTS THAT HAVE A TRANSMITTER NOTICES THAT IT IS VERY STRANGE THAT SUCH

PRIMITIVE CREATURES FIRST ATTACK A SPECIES THEY DON'T EAT AND THEN CARRY THINGS OUT OF THE SHIP AND CARRY THEM TO THE VOLCANO? TRYING TO REWIND RECORDS OF THE CREW CONVERSATION BEFORE THE EVENT, BUT THE SYSTEM IS CORRUPTED AND DOESN'T WORK.

HE ORDERS TWO SOLDIERS TO INTERCEPT THE CREATURES, KILL THEM AND BRING THE EQUIPMENT. THE SOLDIERS ARE USING FLIGHT SUITS AND QUICKLY COME CLOSE UP THE LITTLE T-REXS BUT THEY SUDDENLY ACCELERATE THEIR RUNNING AND JUMP INTO THE LAVA, ALTHOUGH THE VIDEOS SHOW THAT THEY NOTICED THE DANGER AND DIDN'T EVEN TRY TO STOP AND SAVE THEIR LIVES ... THEY DISAPPEAR AND THE EQUIPMENT AND THE LASER SWORD AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

THE CAPTAIN DEFINITELY UNDERSTANDS THAT SOMETHING IS WRONG AND HE'S MANY LONG CYCLES OLD AND HAS NEVER SEEN ANYTHING LIKE IT.... SIMPLY THE BEINGS ON THE PLANETS HE'S BEEN ON DON'T TAKE THINGS THEY DON'T EAT AND DO NOTHING LIKE THIS. ESPECIALLY THEY DON'T COMMIT SUICIDES AND DON'T JUMP INTO THE LAVA ... SOMETHING IS HAPPENING AND IT MUST BE DISCOVERED.

SOLDIER:

CAPTAIN, IT MAY NOT BE SEEN IN THE VIDEOS, BUT AT THE MOMENT WHEN THE CREATURES WERE FALLING INTO THE LAVA, I NOTICED THAT THE LIGHTSABER WAS ACTIVATED!

CAPTAIN:

ARE YOU ABSOLUTELY SURE? OUR LIGHTSWORD?

SOLDIER:

YES. I SAW THE TURQUOISE LIGHT AND OUR HANDLE!

CAPTAIN:

THAT IS NOT POSSIBLE UNLESS THE CREATURE HAS THE GENE OF PLEDIAN IN IT, AND IT CAN'T HAVE THEM? OUR WEAPONS ARE DESIGNED TO BE USED ONLY BY US AND ARE UNUSED IF TAKEN BY SOMEONE NOT OF OUR BLOOD! COULD THE CREATURE HAVE OUR BLOOD IN ITS MOUTH, SO SOMEHOW THE SWORD ACTIVATED?

SOLDIER:

I UNDERSTAND SIR.

THE CAPTAIN RECEIVES A CALL FROM HIS RACE'S INTELLIGENCE A COUNCIL OF EXECUTORS APPARENTLY AUTHORIZED TO MONITOR COMMUNICATIONS. IT IS CLEAR TO HIM THAT THE TOP OF HIS SPECIES

AND THE FIRST BLOOD HAS INVOLVED AND WHEN THAT CASTE IS INVOLVED THEN IT IS CLEAR THAT THE MATTER IS MORE THAN SERIOUS.

EXECUTOR 'S COUNCIL SENDS THE CAPTAIN A REPORT ON THE LIGHTSABER AND ALL ITS CHARACTERISTICS. THE ORDER IS TO WAIT FOR THE INVESTIGATION TEAM AND ONLY TO GUARD THE PLACE OF THE INCIDENT AND NOT TO DO ANYTHING FURTHER. ORDER IS TO ACTIVATE SHIELD AND FULL COMBAT READY.

CAPTAIN:

WHY, SIR, THERE IS NO DANGER AND WE WILL SPEND A LOT OF ENERGY WITHOUT ANY NEED.

COUNCIL OF EXECUTORS:

DO AS DIRECTED. YOUR ORDER WILL BE CONFIRMED BY THE COMMAND.

SOLDIER:

MR. CAPTAIN COMMANDS HAVE ARRIVED THEY ARE THE SAME AS THE EXECUTOR TOLD HIM.

THE CAPTAIN READ THE CHARACTERISTICS OF THE LIGHTSABER ACCORDING TO THE INFORMATION SENT BY THE EXECUTOR THE REPORTS SAYS IT CAN ONLY BE ACTIVATED BY A PLEADIAN AND THAT CONTROL IS EXERCISED THROUGH THE OLD-PARTICLE AND IT CANNOT BE IMITATED CAPTAIN HE'S NOT A WEAPONS EXPERT BUT REALIZES THAT MEANS THE BLOOD IN THE CREATURE'S MOUTH COULDN'T ACTIVATE THE SWORD HE SPEAKS AND WONDERED WHAT ACTIVATED IT THEN IF ONLY OLD-PARTICLE IS OPTION?

REPTILIAN BASE - A FEW CYCLES LATER :

CAPTAIN OF THE REPTILIAN BASE IS HAPPY TO TALK TO THE OFFICERS HAD TO INTERVENTION QUICKLY IT COULDN'T HAVE TURNED OUT BETTER NOW HE JUST NEEDS TO KEEP THE CREATURES AWAY FROM THE PLEDIANS AND HOPE THEY FIND NOTHING. AND THAT THEN HE WILL LEAVE THE PLANET AND THIS STRESSFUL EPISODE WILL BE OVER. HE DOESN'T KNOW ABOUT THE SITUATION AROUND THE LIGHTSABER, HE BELIEVES THAT EVERYTHING IS UNDER CONTROL.

SENSOR - THE PLEDIANS SHIP RAISES SHIELDS AND GOES INTO FULL COMBAT READY MODE. EVERYONE GET UP THEY GO INTO THE COMMAND ROOM AND WATCH WHAT IS GOING ON? NOTHING IS HAPPENING BUT IT IS STRANGE TO THEM WHAT HAPPENED.

A FEW CYCLES LATER

SENSORS READ A SMALLER PLEDIAN WARSHIP IT LANDES NEXT TO THE LARGER WARSHIP AND SEVERAL PLEDIANS EMERGE FROM IT. WATCH WHO THEY ARE AND ASK FOR A DATABASE SCAN

THE SENSOR READS AND PRONOUNCES THE NAMES OF THE PLEDIANS IN ONE MOMENT, **GENERAL OTO** IS HEARD THE CAPTAIN OF THE REPTILIAN BASE AND EVERYONE IN THE SURROUNDINGS ARE VISIBLY ANXIOUS A GREAT WARRIOR OF THE PLEDIANS WHO ADVANCED THEIR WEAPONSWHICH HAS REGULARLY DEFEATED THE REPTILIANS IN MANY CYCLES ON THE BATTLEFIELDS THE PLEDIAN WHO KILLED MILLIONS OF REPTILIANS WHAT IS HE DOING HERE? SOMETHING IS WRONG HE IS CONCERNED AND REPORTS TO THE COMMAND.

GENERAL:

DON'T BE SURPRISED THAT OTO IS THERE. THE FIRST BLOOD OF THE PLEIDIANS IS DISTURBED. ONE OF THE MURDERED IS THE DAUGHTER OF THE HIGH PRIEST OF PLEDIAN AND THE FIANCIE OF THE SON OF THE ARMY GENERAL. WE CANNOT AND SHOULD NOT DO ANYTHING. OUR ONLY HOPE IS TO WAIT AND THEY NOT FIND OUT ANYTHING. THE TOP OF OUR RACE IS CONCERNED AND WILL BE VERY THANKFUL IF THIS GOES WELL. SO MAKE AN EFFORT. IS THERE A WAY TO MAKE AT LEAST THAT LITTLE HERD OF CREATURES DISAPPEAR DISCREETLY?

CAPTAIN:

MR. JUST SEND THEM ALL TO THE VOLCANO? BUT IT WILL ATTRACT ATTENTION AND I DON'T THINK IT'S A SMART MOVE. IF WE SEND LARGER CREATURES TO EAT THEM THAT WILL ALSO BE DOUBTFUL. THEY PLACED SENSORS EVERYWHERE. THEY DROPPED MORE SHIPS. I HEARD THAT NAME **CAPTAIN WIM** ?

GENERAL:

NO WAY. IT IS MOST SMART TO WAIT. WIM IS THE SON OF THE ARMY GENERAL AND THE FIANCIE OF THE VICTIM.

THE BASE CAPTAIN IS WORRIED. HE KNOWS THAT THE TECHNOLOGY OF THE PLEDIANS IS ADVANCED AND THAT THEY CAN BE DISGUISED. HE KNOWS HOW HIS GREAT FATHER WOULD FEEL IF HE OR HIS SISTER WERE TO KILL HE LOOKS AT PICTURES OF HIS FAMILY IT CAN BE SEEN THAT HIS FATHER HAS A GREAT POSITION BECAUSE HIS UNIFORM IS RICHLY DECORATED.

CHAPTER II) – BLOOD IS NOT WATER. YOU CAN'T DO IT WITHOUT WATER. IF NO BLOOD YOU JUST GO ON.

SCENE - PLEIDIAN MOTHER PLANET - FIRST BLUE BLOOD CEMETERY (SPECIFICALLY THE CEMETERY WHERE ONLY THE BLUE BLOOD OF THE ORIGINATORS OF THE PLEIDIAN RACE ARE BURIED) SECURITY HIGH LEVEL OF EVENT IN A BIRD'S VIEW AS THE SCENE MOVES IN THE DISTANCE IT IS SEEN TO BE HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS OF PLEDIANS PRESENT ALL THE MEDIA IN THE GALAXY ARE REPORTING ALL SPECIES ARE FOLLOWING THE EVENT SOME OUT OF CURIOSITY, SOME WITH JOY THAT THE PLEDIANS ARE SUFFERING, SOME IN FEAR WHAT WILL HAPPEN NEXT? **HONEY BEES ARE EVERYWHERE BECAUSE PLEDIANS LIVE WITH THEM LIKE FAMILY. BEES FORM A HEXAGON ABOVE THE GRAVE**

THE TOP OF THE PLEIDIAN RACE IS HERE THEY EXPRESS CONDOLENCES TO THE FAMILY MOTHER AND FATHER IN A DESPERATE CONDITION BROTHERS AND SISTERS AS WELL FIANCE IN UNIFORM SAD, ANGRY, WANTING FOR REVENGE ... THE INFORMATION HE HAS RECEIVED IS RUNNING THROUGH HIS HEAD THE FIANCEE WAS CARRYING THEIR CHILDREN THE ANALYSIS SHOWED MALE AND FEMALE IT IS VERY HARD FOR HIM, BUT HE IS A WARRIOR OF THE PLEDIANS, A SOLDIER AND WE MUST NOT SHOW WEAKNESS. HIS SORROW MUST BE QUIET AND ON HIS FACE THE PRIDE OF RACE AND DIGNITY MUST BE SEEN. IT'S HARD FOR HIM. HE REMEMBERS THEIR RELATIONSHIP, A DETAIL OF LOVE, A FLASH OF THE IDYL IS THERE... BUT IT'S GONE.

AFTER THE FUNERAL, EVERYONE IS AT THE HOUSE OF THE FIANCE.

CAPTAIN WIM BREAKS OUT OF SADNESS AND STARTS TO CRY HE CAN'T TAKE IT SHE'S STRONGER THAN HIM HIS LOVE IS DEAD. HIS BLOOD IS DEAD. HIS SOUL IS IMMORTAL AND ANCIENT BUT IT IS INJURED AND CANNOT LAST.

EVERYONE KNOWS HOW MUCH THEY LOVED EACH OTHER WITHIN A COUPLE OF CYCLES THE WEDDING AND UNION OF THESE TWO HOUSES OF THE FIRST BLOOD AND THE OLD FAMILIES THAT PROVIDED THE GREAT RACE OF THE PLEDIANS SHOULD HAVE HAPPENED. INSTEAD OF CELEBRATION FUNERAL AND SORROW.

THE HIGH PRIEST HUGS THE SON-IN-LAW AND TELLS HIM TO TAKE A REST AND HE'S NOT IN A GOOD CONDITION. CAPTAIN WIM REFUSES AND SAYS HE IS GOING BACK TO PLANET EARTH IMMEDIATELY WHERE THE INVESTIGATION CONTINUES AND WILL NOT REST UNTIL HE FINDS OUT EXACTLY WHAT HAPPENED.

EXACTLY AT THAT MOMENT THE SENSOR INFORMS: THE REPTILIAN EMPEROR IS ASKING FOR A CONVERSATION.

THE GENERAL (THE CAPTAIN'S WIM FATHER) COMMENTS ON WHAT HAPPENS WHEN HE SENT A PAPER WITH A SEAL (ANCIENT WAY OF EXPRESSING CONDOLENCES).

THE HIGH PRIEST COMMANDS THE HOLOGRAM SYSTEM TO DISPLAY HIM IN OFFICIAL DRESSES - USED IN DIPLOMATIC CONVERSATION AND TO ESTABLISH A CONNECTION. A HOLOGRAM OF THE EMPEROR APPEARS IN FRONT OF THE PRIEST AS IF HE IS THERE THE EMPEROR BOWS IN RESPECT AND SPEAKS IN THE LANGUAGE OF PLEDIAN

THE EMPEROR:
OLD RELATIVES (THIS IS WHAT MEMBERS OF THE FIRST BLOOD RACE ARE ADDRESSED TO, BECAUSE THEY ARE ALL CHILDREN OF THE SUPREME BEING) I COULDN'T JUST DELIVER AN ANCIENT PAPER AND I HAD TO EXPRESS MY CONDOLENCES PERSONALLY. I'M SORRY. I WILL DO ANYTHING TO HELP.

PRIEST:
OLD COUSIN (BOWING BACK) THANK YOU FOR APPEARING AND FOR YOUR ATTENTION. NO ACTION SHOULD BE TAKEN. WHATEVER IS NECESSARY, THE RACE OF PLEDIANS WILL UNDERTAKE ITSELF.

THE EMPEROR:
IT'S ALREADY DONE. I ORDERED MY ARMADA TO GO TO THAT PLANET AND KILL ALL THE BEINGS THAT DID THIS EVIL TO MY RELATIVES AND TO YOU FRIEND.

PRIEST:
INTERESTING THAT YOU WANT TO DESTROY ALL CREATURES WHILE WE INVESTIGATING? WE WILL DESTROY THEM OURSELVES. WE HAVE A WARSHIP THERE CAPABLE OF THAT. AT LEAST THE PLEDIANS NEVER NEEDED HELP TO DESTROY THE ENEMY. BE CAREFUL SO THAT ANOTHER ACCIDENT DOESN'T HAPPEN AND SOMEONE ELSE MAY BE INJURED!

THE EMPEROR:
NO WAY. OUR RACES HAVE BEEN AT PEACE FOR MANY CYCLES AND I WANT TO KEEP IT THAT WAY. I WILL ORDER MY SHIPS TO GO TO THE PLANET AND HELP IN THE INVESTIGATION OR WHATEVER YOU WISH RELATIVES.

PRIEST - ANXIOUS AND ANGRY:

WHY DON'T YOU JUST TELL ME THE TRUTH. WHAT DO REPTILIANS HAVE TO DO WITH THIS AND LET'S SHORTEN THE PROCEDURE. WE KNOW EACH OTHER VERY WELL AND YOU KNOW THAT I KNOW. IT'S JUST A QUESTION OF WHEN I WILL GET THE EVIDENCE.

THE EMPEROR:

THE TRUTH IS THAT I HAVE NO INFORMATION AND THAT THE REPTILIANS HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH THIS. NOTHING HAPPENS WITHOUT MY KNOWLEDGE AND TRUST AN OLD FRIEND, NOT SOME VISIONS OF ANYTHING. YOU ARE HURT AS A FATHER AND YOUR VISIONS ARE DISTORTED. I UNDERSTAND YOUR PAIN AND WE KNOW EACH OTHER. SO WE ESTABLISHED PEACE WHEN MANY WERE FOR WAR. WE ARE THE FIRST BLOOD OF BOTH OF OUR SPECIES THAT IS ALWAYS FOR PEACE.

PRIEST:

THANK YOU FOR CALLING, COUSIN. I WILL REMEMBER THIS GESTURE LIKE ALL THE OTHERS. THERE IS ONLY ONE TRUTH, ALL THE REST ARE LIES AND I BELIEVE YOU IF YOU CLAIM THAT THE REPTILIANS HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH THE EVENT.

THE EMPEROR:

LET MY BLOOD BE GONE IF THE REPTILIANS HAVE ANYTHING TO DO WITH YOUR DAUGHTER'S DEATH. MY WORD IS THE LAW OF MY RACE. MY BLOOD IS SACRED. WHEN I REFER TO IT, THE TRUTH IS ONE AND ONLY.
*** TAKES THE DAGGER AND SPLASHES HIS BLOOD.

PRIEST:

THANK YOU DEAR COUSIN. I KNOW REPTILIANS DON'T TAKE SUCH OATHS IF THEY ARE NOT SPEAKING THE TRUTH. I BELIEVE YOU. I SALUTE YOU.

THE EMPEROR:

ME TO YOU, COUSIN. *** TERMINATION OF COMMUNICATION!

THE PRIEST IS RESTLESS HE KNOWS THAT THE REPTILIANS HAVE MILITARY HONOR AND THAT THEY DON'T LIE WHEN THEY SWEAR ON THEIR OWN BLOOD BUT HE ALSO KNOWS WHAT HE SAW IN THE VISION THERE CAN'T BE MISTAKES AND IT MUST BE BECAUSE THE TRUTH THERE IS ONLY ONE. ONLY A LIE CAN HAVE MULTIPLE VERSIONS. IT WAS NOT POSSIBLE THAT HE WAS WRONG, EVEN THE OLD PRIESTESS "A" FORECASTED AND FELT THE EVENT. SUCH ERRORS IN VISIONS ARE IMPOSSIBLE.

PRIEST:

IMPOSSIBLE LYING?

GENERAL:

NOT POSSIBLE! ONLY IF NOT KNOWN. HE CAN'T EVEN LIE ON BLOOD.

PRIEST:

EVEN IF THAT WAS SO, HIS DEPARTMENTS WOULD HAVE INFORMED HIM BY NOW. YOU KNOW HOW STRICT REPTILIANS ARE. EVEN IF HE DIDN'T KNOW ANYTHING, AND IF THERE WAS SOMETHING TO TRANSMIT TO HIM, THEY WOULD HAVE DONE IT. OUR RULES FOR THAT ARE STRICT AND THEIRS ARE BRUTAL AND IT WOULD BE DEATH FOR ANYONE HIDING INFORMATION FROM THE EMPEROR.

GENERAL:

AFTER AN OATH LIKE THIS, HE WILL CONSIDER IT AN INSULT IF WE DON'T STOP THE INVESTIGATION IMMEDIATELY, RIGHT?

PRIEST:

YES. NO SMALL THING. THE OATH OF THE REPTILIAN EMPEROR, ABOUT WHICH WE MUST ALSO REPORT TO THE GREAT COUNCIL. I HAVE NO DOUBT IN HIS HONOR. I DID NOT EXPECT THIS. I WILL REQUEST THAT THE INVESTIGATION BE SUSPENDED.

THE GENERAL RECEIVES A CALL - HE LISTENS ON THE MODULE WHAT THEY ARE SAYING TO HIM.... HIS FACE IS IN SHOCK AND DISBELIEF.

GENERAL:

LET'S BE THE THREE OF US ALONE. WIVES PLEASE. *** THEY ARE LEAVING! THIS IS INCREDIBLE. OUR REPTILIAN INTELLIGENT AGENT INFORMED THE EXECUTIVE COUNCIL THAT HE OVERHEADED A CONVERSATION IN WHICH REPTILIAN SOLDIERS MENTIONED THAT THEY WOULDN'T TAKE THE SHIFT AT THE PLANET BASE BECAUSE OF WHAT HAPPENED WITH THE PLEDIANS AND THAT THEY WERE ORDERED TO WAIT UNTIL FURTHER. HE WAS RELAXED, AND THOSE OF THE CREW AT THE TABLE GESTURED HIM TO BE QUIET. IF THEY HAVE A BASE THERE WHAT DOES THEY NEED? AND HOW DID OUR SENSORS NOT REGISTER IT?

CAPTAIN WIM:

I START FROM THESE FEET. I REQUEST PERMISSION FOR THE DESTROYER TO GO AND SCAN THE PLANET.

GENERAL:

SON. THE REMAINING OF THE CURRENT SHIP IS AN INSULT FOR THE EMPEROR BECAUSE HE GAVE HIS WORD. SENDING A DESTROYER INTO THE AREA IS EQUAL TO A DECLARATION OF WAR. GO AND TELL GENERAL OTO EVERYTHING YOU'VE SEEN AND HEARD HERE. WE WILL QUICKLY DECIDE WHAT TO DO NEXT.

MY FRIEND (TURNS TO THE PRIEST) ASK FOR ANOTHER VISION AND THE HELP OF A MEDIUM. SOMETHING IS HAPPENING AND WE NEED TO FIND OUT FAST.

EVERYONE GREETES EACH OTHER AND LEAVES.

AT THAT TIME IN THE REPTILIAN EMPEROR'S COURT

AT THE MEETING OF THE TOP OF THE RACE, THE EMPEROR ENTERS THE ROOM EVERYONE FALLS TO THE FLOOR IN HUMBLE BOW. THE POINT IS CLEAR WITH THE REPTILIANS, THE EMPEROR IS THE RULER WITHOUT AN EQUATION AND HIS AUTHORITY IS UNCHAPTERED.

THE EMPEROR:
GET UP FIRST BLOOD AND MY BLOOD.

*** HE TOUCHES THE HEAD OF THE YOUNG MAN - HIS SON AND HIS BLOOD AND HEIR. THE EMPEROR SAT ON THE THRONE ALL THE OTHERS STAND IN THEIR ATTITUDE.

GENERAL LIZ:
MASTER THE SAME REPORTS ARRIVED AGAIN REGARDING THE CASE WITH THE PLEDIANS. THEY SAY OUR RACE HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH THIS INCIDENT. NO OUR FACILITIES. THERE ARE NO OUR SHIPS AND THE LAST SHIP OF MINE WAS THERE A FEW CYCLES AGO AND THAT WAS TO TAKE SOME METALS THAT IT NEEDED FOR REPAIRS. WE HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH THAT INCIDENT AND IT IS AN AREA THAT DOESN'T INTEREST ANYONE EXCEPT SCIENTISTS.

THE EMPEROR:
I KNOW I GOT THEM ON THE MODULE. AND I CALLED THE RELATIVE OF THE HIGH PRIEST PLEDIAN AND SWORN TO HIM ON MY BLOOD THAT MY RACE HAD NOTHING TO DO WITH THAT EVENT. VISIONS ARE ONE, REALITY IS ANOTHER AND THE RAPTILIANS DID NOTHING. THE PLEDIANS KNOW WHAT THE WORD OF REPTILIAN MEANS AND ALSO EMPEROR. I THINK THAT THE SUBJECT HAS BEEN ENDED AND I EXPECT THE TENSION TO CALM.

THE EMPEROR'S WIFE ENTERS THE ROOM WHO IS ONE OF THE PRIESTESSES OF THE REPTILIANS THEY ALL BOW BUT NOT THE SAME AS THE EMPEROR THEY STAY ON THEIR FEET ... SHE BOWS TO THE FLOOR UNUSUALLY AS IF SHE IS NOT THE WIFE OF A RULER. THAT IS THE POSITION AND ATTITUDE OF REPTILIANS TOWARDS WOMEN. THEY ARE NOT EQUAL. THEY ARE THE MOTHERS OF THEIR BLOOD AND ARE

NOT BLOOD THEMSELVES, BECAUSE ONLY THE MALE DESCENDANTS ARE COUNTED AS TRUE DESCENDANTS. OF COURSE THEY ALSO LOVE THEIR DAUGHTERS AND MOTHERS AND WIVES, BUT IN A SPECIFIC WAY WHICH IS CONSIDERED INSULTING AND HUMILIATING IN MOST OTHER RACES.

THE EMPEROR:
WHY ARE YOU IN THIS ROOM THAT IS NOT FOR FEMALES.

THE EMPEROR'S WIFE:
OUR BLOOD CALLED ME TO THE LORD. SHE WAS ANXIOUS. I THOUGHT OUR BLOOD AND SON WAS NOT WELL?

THE EMPEROR:
AS YOU CAN SEE, HE IS FINE. STANDING HEALTHY AND STRAIGHT. LEAVE US.

AFTER THE MEETING, THE EMPEROR DISMISSES EVERYONE TO GO OUT TELLS HIS SON TO STAY AND CALLS HIM TO COME WITH HIM TO THE BALCONY. SCENE HUGE REPTILIAN CAPITAL. THE DIMENSIONS ARE HUGE TO ANY MAN STANDARDS.

THE EMPEROR:
WHAT HAPPENED? WHAT ARE YOU UPSET ABOUT? A MOTHER'S SENSE CAN'T BE WRONG?

PRINCE MIN:
MY LORD, IT DISTURBED ME THAT YOU SWORE ON YOUR OWN BLOOD. THAT MEANS THAT IF YOU MAY HAVE MADE A WRONG, YOUR LIFE AND MINE MUST BE GIVEN TO THE DEFENSE OF HONOR AND THE WORD. I THOUGHT WHAT IF THE REPTILIANS DO HAVE SOMETHING TO DO WITH THIS EVENT AND WE DON'T KNOW AND IF IT TURNS OUT THAT WE DO, YOU AND I HAVE TO LAY DOWN OUR LIVES.

THE EMPEROR:
DO NOT WORRY. THEREFORE, SUCH OATH IS NOT GIVEN IF IT WAS NOT PROPERLY CHECKED WHAT WAS SAID. YOU ARE MORE IMPORTANT THAN ME AND YOU ARE THE FUTURE OF OUR RACE. IF I WASN'T ABSOLUTELY SURE THAT THE REPTILIANS HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH THE DEATH OF THOSE PLEDIANS, THEN I WOULD KEEP QUIET. FINALLY, NO ONE SHOULD ASK A REPTILIAN TO TAKE SUCH AN OATH IF HE DOESN'T WANT TO. I WANTED TO CALM THE TENSIONS. THE RACES WERE ANXIOUS, STORIES OF A NEW WAR BEGAN. AND THIS WAS A GOOD DIPLOMATIC MOVE AND I CHECKED EVERYTHING. WE WILL NOT SPILL OUR BLOOD BUT YOU WILL SOW IT FURTHER WITH SOME RACIAL FEMALE OF OUR SPECIES.

PRINCE MIN:

FORGIVE FATHER FOR MY WEAKNESS. I NEVER DOUBT YOUR WISDOM AND DECISIONS. THE OATH JUST DISTURBED ME, BECAUSE I KNOW IT NEVER HAPPENS AND IT IS SACRED TO OUR BLOOD AND RACE.

THE EMPEROR:

EXACTLY BECAUSE IT NEVER APPEARS AND BECAUSE REPTILIANS DON'T SHED THEIR BLOOD, EXACTLY THAT IS WHY THE OATH HAS POWER AND IS THE BEST POSSIBLE DIPLOMATIC MOVE TO PUT AN END TO ACCUSATIONS AND CALM THE PASSIONS. WHEN I DECIDE FOR A WAR, THEN THERE WILL BE ONE. I DON'T WANT IT TO HAPPEN WHEN I DON'T LIKE IT. WE MUST NEVER AGAIN BE DECEMATED.

ONE OF THE GENERAL IMPERIAL SECURITY OFFICERS LEAVES A MEETING WITH THE EMPEROR AND GET INTO HIS VEHICLE CALLS OUT THE MODULE OF A SIGNIFICANT REPTILIAN THE FAMILIAR SCAR IS VISIBLE.

OFFICER:

SOMETHING IS WRONG. WE HAVE TO MEET. URGENT!

INTERVIEWER:

WHY?

OFFICER:

BECAUSE I DON'T UNDERSTAND ANYTHING. I JUST HEARD HE SWORE ON HIS OWN BLOOD. DO NOT UNDERSTAND. IT IS IMPOSSIBLE. WE HAVE TO MEET URGENTLY.

INTERVIEWER:

OKAY. TAKE IT EASY. SEE YOU TONIGHT AT THE OLD PLACE IN THE OLD TIMES.

THE PASSENGER IN THE GENERAL'S VEHICLE RECEIVES A CALL HE DOESN'T SAY ANYTHING. THE INTERVIEWER IN THE DARK ROOM TAKES A SMALL REMOTE WITH THE GENERAL'S NAME AND PRESSES THE RED BUTTON. THE GENERAL STARTS TO CHOKE AND REMAINS UNCONSCIOUS. THE DRIVER IS DISTURBED. THE PASSENGER WAS RECOVERED AND THE GENERAL WAS TAKEN TO THE HOSPITAL THERE WAS NO SAVING FOR HIM THE DOCTOR COMES OUT AND SAYS THAT HE DIED OF A HEART ATTACK. THE DRIVER TELLS THE INTERVIEWER THAT HE HAS DIED.

THE REPTILIAN MEDIA ANNOUNCE ... THAT THE GREAT REPTILIAN WARRIOR, A GENERAL WHO WAS A GEM IN MILITARY AND POLITICAL

INTELLIGENCE AWARDED ONE OF THE CLOSEST ADVISORS OF HIS MAJESTY THE EMPEROR OF THE REPTILIAN RACE, HAS PASSED AWAY.

THAT NEWS LOOKS THE REPTILIAN (KILLER) FROM THE ARMCHAIR AND SAYS: "ONE PROBLEM LESS."

CHAPTER III) – THERE IS ONLY ONE TRUTH! IT OFTEN BRINGS DEATH AND DESTRUCTION.

CAPTAIN WIM HAS RETURNED TO PLANET EARTH. EVERYONE HEARD AND SAW THE INFORMATION ABOUT THE EMPEROR'S OATH. NO ONE DOUBTS THE MILITARY HONOR AND WORD OF THE REPTILIAN EMPEROR. ANYTHING CAN BE SAID NEGATIVELY ABOUT THAT RACE, BUT NOT THAT THEY DON'T KEEP THEIR WORDS AND TAKE FALSE OATHS. IF HE HAD LIED SOMETHING LIKE THAT, HE WOULD SHAME ON THE ENTIRE RACE AND GIVE PERMISSION TO BE KILLED, OVERTHROWN AND HIS VINE EXTINGUISHED, EVERYTHING HE LIKES TO TURN INTO ASHES, SO NO ONE HAS A DOUBT THAT HE WAS SPEAKING THE TRUTH.

GENERAL OTO:

COME SIT CAPTAIN. WE DON'T HAVE MUCH TIME. CREATURE AND PLANET SCANNERS GIVE NO DATA. WE CAN'T GET A BETTER WARSHIP SCANNER NOW AFTER THIS WHOLE OATH STORY. THE SOLDIER SAW THAT THE CREATURE ACTIVATED THE LIGHTSABER. THAT CAN'T HAPPEN UNLESS THERE ARE GENE PLEDIAN. SOMEONE HAS EXPERIMENTED WITH GENES HERE. IF WE TAKE SAMPLES, WE SEND AN INSULT TO THE REPTILIANS AND IT APPEARS LIKE WE ARE CONTINUING THE INVESTIGATION. I ALSO TALKED TO OURS. THE ONLY WAY IS TO PRETEND THINGS LIKE WE'RE LEAVING, CUT OFF THE INVESTIGATION AND TAKE SOME OF THE CREATURES FOR PETS AND SCIENTIFIC RESEARCH. IT WILL NOT OFFEND ANYONE, AND WE CAN CHECK EVERYTHING IN DETAIL LATER. WE WILL DO THE TRANSPORT WISELY AND SECURE IT.

CAPTAIN WIM:

I AGREE. ESPECIALLY WHEN WE FOUND OUT THAT SOME BASE WAS MENTIONED FOR WHICH SHOULD HAVE BEEN REPLACEMENT. SHE IS THERE SOMEWHERE JUST HIDDEN. IN ANY CASE, THERE IS NO SMARTER STRATEGY THAN THE ONE YOU HAVE PROVIDED. THE REPTILIAN EMPEROR SEEMS TO HAVE NO IDEA WHAT IS GOING ON HERE? IMAGINE SOME REPTILIANS WORKING ON THEIR HAND AND LIE TO THEIR EMPEROR? INCREDIBLY! I BRING YOU A GIFT.

HE GIVES THE BOX TO THE GENERAL HE OPENS IT AND SEES WHAT'S IN IT CLOSES IT WITH A SMILE ON HIS FACE.

GENERAL OTO:

POSSIBLE. SOMETHING STRANGE IS DEFINITELY HAPPENING. THANKS FOR THE GIFT WE WILL USE IT SOON. THEN WE UNDERSTOOD. WE WILL MAKE AN AGREEMENT AND THAT WHEN WE ARE OUT SO THEY CAN HEAR US TO TAKE A COUPLE OF PETS FOR THE ZOO AND LEAVE THE PLANET . LET SOME SOLDIERS AND SCIENTISTS DO THAT.

SO IT WOULD. PLEADIANS GET READY. THEY CAUGHT SOME ANIMALS AND A SMALL T-REX AS PETS AND LEFT THE PLANET. BUT IT WILL LEAVE A MODERN WARSHIP IN ORBIT TO BE CLOSE AND MONITOR. ITS SENSORS WOULD NOTICE EVERYTHING THAT HAPPENS ON THE SURFACE. THEY CANNOT REACH TO SCAN EVERYTHING IF THEY ARE NOT CLOSER, BUT THEY CAN NOTICE IF SOMETHING IS HAPPENING AND WHO IS MOVING IF THEY HAVE A SECRET BASE. THIS IS THE MOST THEY COULD NOT OFFEND THE REPTILIANS AND DISTRUST AND DOUBT IN EVERYTHING IS NOT DISPUTED.

DURING THAT TIME IN THE REPTILIAN BASE

THEY ARE HAPPY TO SEE THE PLEDGEANTS LEAVING AND FINALLY EVERYTHING WILL BE ABLE TO BE NORMALIZED. THEY SHOULD HAVE A SHIFT AND GO ON A CYCLE TO THEIR HOMES AND FAMILIES BUT THIS EVENT DISRUPTED EVERYTHING AND DELAYED THE SHIFT AT THE BASE. IT'S GOOD THAT IT'S ALL OVER

REPTILIAN BASE CAPTAIN MEETING WITH OFFICERS:

GENTLEMEN, IT WENT WELL. WE ARE WAITING FOR COMMANDS BUT FOR SURE OUR SHIFT AND BREAK IS COMING SOON AFTER THIS STRESS. THIS PLANET WILL BE FORGOTTEN AND WE WILL CONTINUE OUR PROJECT SOMEWHERE ELSE.

SECOND OFFICER:

I HAVE TO ASK ONE QUESTION. HAVE YOU WATCHED THE NEWS CAPTAIN? OUR EMPEROR SWORE ON HIS BLOOD THAT THE REPTILIANS HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH THIS EVENT? I UNDERSTAND AND RESPECT THE CHAIN OF COMMAND, BUT THIS IS NOT IN ACCORDANCE WITH OUR PRINCIPLES AND APPARENTLY OUR EMPEROR DOESN'T KNOW ABOUT OUR BASE AND EVERYTHING AROUND IT? IS IT NOT IN OUR DOCTRINE THAT THE EMPEROR WAS NOT INFORMED?

THE OTHERS AT THE TABLE SAY "RAHHH" WHICH IS A REPTILIAN PHRASE FOR SOME ANCIENT TRUTH LIKE A HUMAN "IT IS" OR "TRUTH".

THE CAPTAIN - GETTING ANGRY - HE FEELS CALLED BECAUSE HIS FAMILY IS CLOSE TO THE FAMILY OF THE EMPEROR AND SAYS:

SILENCE!!! (EVERYONE RISE BECAUSE HE HAS STANDED UP AND PUT THEIR HEADS DOWN) WE ARE DOING OUR DUTIES. WHY THE EMPEROR DOESN'T KNOW THE DETAILS IS OBVIOUSLY A MILITARY SECRET AND IF OUR EMPEROR DOESN'T KNOW SOMETHING, THEN HE DIDN'T EVEN LIE. DON'T YOU UNDERSTAND THAT THAT'S HOW OUR ARMY ENABLED THIS PROJECT TO CONTINUE, AND WITH THE EMPEROR'S OATH THE PLEDIANS DIE AND DRIVE BACK. DOES ANYONE THINK THAT IS COINCIDENTAL? DON'T THINK THAT NO ONE IN THE REPTILIAN RACE THINKS ABOUT EVERYTHING. THAT'S NOT OUR JOB. OUR JOB IS TO CARRY OUT ORDERS AND NOT ASK STUPID QUESTIONS! IS THAT CLEAR?

ALL PRESENT ANSWERED IN ONE VOICE: "CLEAR CAPTAIN"!

CAPTAIN:

THE MEETING IS OVER. WE WON'T TALK ABOUT THIS ANYMORE AND THE NEXT ONE WHO SAYS EVEN JOKING THAT THE EMPEROR LIED OR KNEW OR DIDN'T KNOW GOES TO COURT-MARTIAL. YOU DO NOT UNDERSTAND HIGH POLITICS AND THE ESSENTIAL IS THAT THERE IS SOMEONE TO DEAL WITH IT. WE WILL KEEP QUIET ABOUT IT AND MIND OUR BUSINESS. DOCTRINES ARE CHANGING IN THE INTEREST OF THE RACE AND OUR MINISTRY IS TAKING ACCOUNT OF IT! YOU ARE FREE!

EVERYONE SALUTES THE CAPTAIN WITH A MILITARY SALUTE AND GO OUTSIDE.

THE CAPTAIN CALLS THE GENERAL WHO IS SUPERIOR TO HIM AND SAYS: MR. YOU WERE RIGHT THAT SOMEONE WOULD ASK THE QUESTION OF THE EMPEROR'S OATH. I DID EXACTLY AS YOU INSTRUCTED. I HOPE TO SEE YOU WHEN I COME CYCLING HOME?

GENERAL:

MY DEAR FRIEND. I WOULD LIKE. BUT I HAVE JUST BEEN INFORMED THAT THE PLEDIAN WARSHIP WILL NOT LEAVE ORBIT AND ONLY THE RESEARCH SHIP THAT THEY REPAIRED AND A SMALLER CAMPAIGN WARSHIP ARE LEAVING. WHILE HE IS THERE ANY MOVEMENT AND LEAVING THE PLANET IS NOT POSSIBLE AND IS TOO RISKY. THEY DID THAT SMARTLY AND NOW THEY BLOCKED OUR BASE. IF IT TAKES LONGER, WE WILL DEFINE AN OPTION, BECAUSE THE STOCK IS RUNNING OUT AND A CHANGE OF THE CREW HAS TO BE DONE. WHETHER WE DO IT VIA PASSENGER OR RESEARCH VESSELS AND PERSONNEL WHO ARE

CIVILIAN TRAINED THE RISK IS STILL TOO GREAT. THE PLEDIANS HAVE THE TECHNOLOGY AND OFF BASE THEY COULD SCAN OURS AND FIND OUT THEY ARE SOLDIERS. THAT WOULD MEAN WAR THEN AND THAT DOESN'T SUIT US NOW. THERE WILL BE OPPORTUNITIES WITH NEW TECHNOLOGIES, INCLUDING THIS ONE WE ARE DEVELOPING, TO AVENGE THE MASSACRES OF OUR RACE, BUT NOW IS NOT THE TIME. WHEN THE MOMENT COMES, OUR LOSSES MUST BE MINIMAL AND THEIRS HUGE. WHAT HAPPENED TO US MANY CYCLES AGO SHOULD NEVER REPEAT AGAIN. YOU UNDERSTAND EVERYTHING. OUR ANCIENT RULES MUST NEVER HOLD US BACK. WE MUST USE THEM TO OUR ADVANTAGE. FORTUNATELY, OUR RACE HAS DEDICATED AND SMART PEOPLE WHO PULL THE MOVES OF THE FUTURE AND VICTORY.

CAPTAIN:

I UNDERSTAND GENERAL. COUNT ON ME AS ALWAYS YOU AND OUR COMMANDER. WAITING FOR FURTHER COMMANDS.

THE COMPUTER IS ANNOUNCED - IN ORBIT THE PLEDIANA WARSHIP RANG LUPO FIRST CATEGORY SCANNING THE PLANET *** DISPLAY OF POWERFUL SPACECRAFT.

SUDDENLY ALARM - BASE PENETRATION - FULL COMBAT READY - DETAILED SCAN BEGINNING!

THE CAPTAIN COMES OUT OF HIS CHAMBERS AND GOES TO THE COMMAND ... EVERYONE IS IN A PANIC WHAT A PENETRATION NOTHING CAN BE SEEN ON THE SENSORS AND VIDEO SURVEILLANCE. HE DOES NOT UNDERSTAND WHAT IS GOING ON? LOOKING FOR REPORTS ... DETAILED SCAN COMPLETED STATUS NORMAL NO THREAT.

THE GENERAL INVITES THE CAPTAIN TO THE MODULE:
WHAT HAPPENED? IT'S NOT POSSIBLE THAT THE SCANNING OF THE PLEDGE TRIGGERED THE ALARM OR IS IT POSSIBLE?

CAPTAIN:

MR. PROBABLY SOME SOFTWARE ERROR. DETAILED SCAN SHOWS NORMAL STATUS AND NO PENETRATION.

GENERAL:

HOWEVER, CHECK THE BASE PART BY PART AND STOP ALL ACTIVITIES ON PROJECT PROGRAMS. REMEMBER, EVEN IF SOME PLEDIAN STANDING NEXT TO YOU, HE MUST NOT SEE ANYTHING HE SHOULD NOT. I AM DOUBTFUL ABOUT THIS AND MAYBE THEY HAVE SOME NEW SENSORS, SCANNERS AND ARE CONSTANTLY INVENTING SOMETHING. IT'S ALWAYS DRIVEN ME CRAZY ABOUT THEM AND THEIR INNOVATIONS.

IF THEY DIDN'T HAVE THAT TECHNOLOGY, WE WOULD HAVE CRUSHED THEM A LONG TIME AGO!

CAPTAIN:

I UNDERSTAND SIR. I EXECUTE ORDERS NOW!

CREW CAPTAIN:

SAVE AND TERMINATE ALL PROJECTS AND PROGRAMS IMMEDIATELY. ON EXECUTION!

THE PLEDIANS DON'T HAVE NEW SCANNERS AND THEY CAN'T SEE THROUGH THE BASE AND IT'S ARMORED. BUT THEY NOTICED EVEN EARLIER WHILE THEY WERE THERE NEARBY THAT A STRANGE AND UNUSUALLY LARGE ROCK WAS LOCATED THERE DISCREETLY AND INVISIBLE TO THE REPTILIANS, THEY LOWERED A MINIATURE INDEPENDENT REMOTE-CONTROLLED PROBE AND THAT WHILE WALKING AND THE PROBE DID ITS JOB. SHE CAME TO A ROCK (GRANITE-COVERED REPTILIAN BASE) WHICH LOOKS COMPLETELY NORMAL. SHE STARTED DRILLING ... AND SHE CAME TO THE METAL THEN IT WAS CLEAR THAT SHE FOUND WHAT WAS NEEDED.

THE PLEDIANS NEVER WON BY RAW FORCE BUT BY THEIR INTELLIGENCE AND THE TECHNOLOGY THAT THAT INTELLIGENCE CREATED. THEY DO NOT SELL THEIR INVENTIONS TO OTHERS OR ANNOUNCE THEIR EXISTENCE AS OTHER RACES AT INTERGALACTIC WEAPONS AND TECHNOLOGY FAIRS. AND THOSE OBSOLETE TECHNOLOGIES THEY HAVE AND SELL ARE ADJUSTED SO THAT THEY CAN'T HURT PLEDIANS, THEREFORE THEY BUY THEM ONLY THOSE WHO KNOW THEY WILL SURELY NOT SHOOT AT PLEDIANS. IT IS EASY FOR THE PLEDIANS BECAUSE THEY ARE A RICH RACE, THE FIRST OF THE FIRST BLOOD AND THEY RECEIVED FROM THE SUPREME BEING THE MOST WEALTH AND CONSTELLATIONS WHICH ARE NOT THE BIGGEST, BUT THEY ARE THE RICHEST. THEY CAN AFFORD NOT TO SELL THE TECHNOLOGY UNTIL IT IS OUT OF DATE AND BE ADVANCED, BECAUSE INTELLIGENCE IS NOT ENOUGH. IT MUST BE INNOVATED FOR PROJECTS AND PROGRESS OF TECHNOLOGY. ONE MUST HAVE FUNDS AND HUGE FUNDS, BECAUSE IN ORDER TO HAVE A HUGE TECHNOLOGICAL PROGRESS WITHIN A COUPLE OF CYCLES, REAL WEALTH MUST BE INVESTED.

REPTILIANS HAVE A BASE AND PROJECT REMOTE CONTROL OF CREATURES BECAUSE IT IS THE TECHNOLOGY THAT WILL ALLOW THEM TO DOMINATE, TO CONTROL THE MOST IMPORTANT REPRESENTATIVES OF OTHER RACES AND THAT THEY DON'T HAVE TO WAR AND CAN JUST COMMAND REMOTELY WHATEVER THEY HAVE OR DEATH THE ONE WHO IS INFECTED BY THEIR PROJECT. FOR THAT GOAL, ALL SACRIFICES ARE JUSTIFIED THE ULTIMATE WEAPON CONTROL OF YOUR OWN AND OTHERS' SOLDIERS WITHOUT THEY EVEN AWARE OF

IT. IMAGINE, FOR EXAMPLE, ORDERING THE GUARDS OF THE GRAND COUNCIL TO KILL THE GRAND COUNCIL PLEDIANS, WITH NO ONE ABLE TO KNOW OR PROVE WHAT HAPPENED. MANY REPTILIANS FANTASE ABOUT THAT.

A COUPLE OF CYCLES EARLIER BEFORE THE PLEDIANS WILL LEAVE PLANET EARTH ON A DISREGARDABLE REPTILIAN PLANET A THIRD RATE PLANET WHERE DISREGARDABLE MEMBERS OF ALL RACES DO DRUGS, GAMBLING, DRINKING, INTERGALACTIC SEX IN GENERAL GENERAL WHO IS THE BASE COMMANDER ON EARTH IS ON THE WAY. HE'S WEARING CIVILIAN CLOTHES AND HIS SOLDIERS TOO THEY LAND THEIR SHIP A WARSHIP WITH MILITARY MARKS COVERED THE DOOR OPENS THE GENERAL GOES OUT TO A WAITING VEHICLE AND GET INSIDE. SOLDIERS WATCH AND KEEP SECURITY.

THE GENERAL STILL WITHOUT HIS IDENTITY BEING SHOWN, HAS ENTERED THE VEHICLE AND SAYS: HELLO OLD FRIEND.

INTERVIEWER WITH NAME DACI :

HELLO. WE HAVEN'T SEEN FOR A LONG TIME AND I CAN SEE THAT IT IS URGENT FOR YOU AND YOU KNOW THAT ALL SERVICES ARE LOOKING FOR ME, MY HEAD IS BLACKMAILED, THE EMPEROR IS OFFERING 1,000,000 GOLD POINTS FOR MY HEAD AND PLEDIANS 1.000.000 GOLD HEXAGONS.

GENERAL:

I'M GIVING YOU 10,000,000 POINTS IN GOLD IN STARDUST 100% CLEAR DROG (HANDS HIM THE BAG OF TREASURE) AND I NEED A DISCRETE DESTRUCTION OF ONE PLEIDIAN SHIP. IT WILL POSSIBLY BE ACCOMPANIED BY A DESTROYER AND WILL BE VERY DANGEROUS. THAT'S WHY THE PRICE IS DOUBLE THAN USUALLY.

DACI :

I JUST NEED MORE HATE OF THE PLEDIANS. THREE RACES ARE LOOKING FOR ME AND MY BLOOD. I DON'T WANT ANYTHING TO DO WITH THEM.

GENERAL:

YOU DIDN'T UNDERSTAND ME WELL. I AM NOT ASKING YOU FOR A FAVOR. I ORDER YOU TO DO THIS. TREASURES ARE NOT THE PROBLEM. DO THE WORK AND YOU'LL GET DOUBLE. DO YOU UNDERSTAND ME! THIS IS IN THE INTEREST OF THE EMPIRE AND MUST BE DONE DISCREETLY, WITHOUT THE SLIGHTEST DOUBT THAT IT HAS TO DO WITH THE REPTILIANS. IT SHOULD LOOK LIKE AN ACCIDENT, NO WEAPONS. SAY THE SHIPS COLLIDE. IT HAPPENS WHEN THE SENSORS DON'T WORK AND SIMILAR. SOME OLD TUG WHICH HAS A SEIZED DRIVE OR PARTICLE

COLLECTOR THAT IS AT TOP SPEED AND HITS THAT SHIP. THE DESTROYER WILL HAVE NO TIME TO ACT. YOU WILL ALREADY COME UP WITH SOME BEST OPTION. I NEED IT NOW.

DACI :

DID I DESERVE IT OLD FRIEND. YOU OF ALL TO ADDRESS ME THAT? I UNDERSTAND. YOU'RE SAVING YOUR SKIN AND THAT'S OKAY. I WOULD DO IT WITHOUT THE TREASURE WHEN IT IS ALREADY A THING TO YOU AND THAT IMPORTANT. BUT YOU KNOW YOU CAN'T ADDRESS ME LIKE THAT!

GENERAL:

SORRY OLD FRIEND. I WILL NOT FORGET THIS. HERE ARE THE DATA AND SHIP CODES. LOCATED NEXT TO PLANET MW_3378 CURSED HOLE. THERE'S ALSO THE PLEDIAN DESTROYER, SO WAIT FOR THEM TO GET A LITTLE AWAY FROM THE PLANET, THEN DO IT. THE GUARD SHIP MUST BE COMPLETELY DESTROYED.

DACI :

WHEN YOU HEAR THAT THE JOB IS DONEI EXPECT SOMEONE TO BRING THE REST OF THE TREASURE.

GENERAL:

OF COURSE. WHIP AS ALWAYS. YOU KNOW I HONOR MY AGREEMENTS.

THE GENERAL GET OUT OF THE VEHICLE GET IN HIS SHIP AND LEAVE THE PLANET RUSHING TO THE PLANET OF HIS RACE HAS TO BE THERE AND READY FOR WHAT'S GOING TO HAPPEN.

AT THE TIME OF THE DEPARTURE OF THE RESEARCH AND SMALLER WARSHIP FROM PLANET EARTH

THE RESEARCH SHIP AND THE ACCOMPANYING MILITARY SHIP DEPARTED FOR THE MOTHER PLANET. THEY PASS PAST THE GREAT WAR DESTROYER OF THEIR RACE AND ADMIRATE HIM THE SHIPS MOVE AWAY FROM HIM.

THE RESEARCH SHIP IS RUNNING AT HIGH SPEED BY A SHIP OF A THIRD RACE WHICH IS SENDING A MESSAGE AT THAT MOMENT THAT IT IS OUT OF CONTROL WITH A BROKEN PROPULSION AT TOP SPEED. THE DESTROYER FIRES THE SHIELDS THEY ARE NOT DAMAGED BUT THE EXPLORATION SHIP DISAPPEARS IN THE FLAMES OF THE EXPLOSION ALONG WITH THE THIRD RACE SHIP.

THE ARMY COMMAND OF PLEDIANS NOTIFICATION ARRIVED HE WAS RECEIVED BY THE ARMY GENERAL (CAPTAIN VIM'S FATHER) A CONCERNED FACE NOW HE TOO IS LEFT WITHOUT A SON HIS SON, GENERAL OTO AND MEMBERS OF THE CREW THAT SHE FLEW TOWARDS THE MOTHER PLANET A TERRIBLE TRAGEDY!

THE SCARY REPTILIAN GENERAL GET THE CALL - THE VOICE SAYS: IT'S DONE!
HE TERMINATES THE CONNECTION AND SAYS: "THEY ARE NOT FIT FOR THE GAME!".

INTERGALACTIC NEWS ALL THE MEDIA ARE REPORTING ON THE TRAGEDY AND DEATH OF THE FAMOUS GENERAL OTO AND A YOUNG MEMBER OF THE FIRST BLOOD OF THE PLEDIAN RACE CAPTAIN VIM SON OF THE ARMY GENERAL PLEDIAN. MANY ACCIDENTS IN A SHORT TIME

CHAPTER IV) - NOT EVERYTHING IS AS IT SEEMS - OFTEN IT'S WORSE.

PLEDIANA'S LABORATORY IT IS NOT KNOWN WHERE THE SCIENTISTS ARE RESEARCHING SOMETHING IMPORTANT THEY ARE WAITING FOR THE RESULTS OF THE ANALYSIS THREE OF THEM ARE READING THE RESULTS.

TEAM LEADER:
THAT'S IT. WE MANAGED! NOTIFY OURS IMMEDIATELY! *** EVERYONE REJOICES.

THE MOTHER PLANET OF THE PLEDIANS [THE MEETING OF THE GRAND COUNCIL](#) THE MEETINGS ARE MANY CYCLES ALREADY HOLOGRAM AND THAT MEANS THAT THE MEMBERS OF THE BIGGEST AND MOST IMPORTANT BODY OF THE PLEDIANS DO NOT HAPPEN LIVE. FIRST BLOOD AND BLUE BLOOD OF THIS RACE SHOULD NOT RISK THE HEADS OF ANCIENT FIRST BLOOD LINES BEING IN THE SAME PLACE AT THE SAME TIME THAT IS UNACCEPTABLE FOR SECURITY. THAT'S WHY THE MEETINGS OF THE GRAND COUNCIL ARE HELD WITH THE HELP OF A SIMULTANEOUS SECURED HOLOGRAM CONNECTION. EVERYTHING LOOKS AS IF EVERYONE IS IN THE SAME ROOM AND COMMUNICATING NORMALLY... BUT THEY ARE NOT.... IT'S A DISPLAY - A HOLOGRAM.... TO DECEIVE OTHER RACES EVERYTHING LOOKS REAL AND EVERYONE CAME IN THEIR VEHICLES BUT THEY ARE NOT IN THEM.. .. THEIR HOLOGRAM DISPLAYS ARE COMING. IF SOMEONE EVER MANAGES TO HIT THE STONE HALL OF THE PLEIDIANS (THE SEAT OF POWER IN THE RACE) THEY WILL ONLY HIT THE STONE AND THE TECHNIQUE THE REAL

MEMBERS OF THE GRAND COUNCIL WILL NOT BE THERE AND WILL BE SAFE.

SOMETHING IMPORTANT IS HAPPENING AND MEMBERS OF THE COUNCIL ARE WAITING FOR SOMETHING. SOME ARE TALKING AMONG THEMSELVES. SOME ARE LOOKING AT THEIR DISPLAY MODULES (COMPUTERS) AND THERE IS THE HIGH PRIEST AND ARMY GENERAL.

THE NEWS IS COMING IT IS CONFIRMED THE SCIENTISTS WILL BE INVOLVED.

CHIEF OF THE SCIENTIST TEAM - BOW TO THE COUNCIL AND REPORTS: THERE ARE GENES OF REPTILIANS, PLEDIANS AND OTHER SPECIES IN CREATURES. THEY ARE INSERTED ARTIFICIALLY, VERY SKILLFULLY AND AT THE LIMIT OF THE POSSIBILITY OF DETECTING THEMSELVES. IT HAS BEEN PROVEN THAT CREATURES FROM PLANET EARTH HAVE MOSTLY REPTILIAN ANCESTORS AND GENES, BUT ALSO OF OTHER SPECIES. ALSO, THERE IS BIOFORMED IN THE BRAIN AND SOME PART THAT LOOKS LIKE A TRANSMITTER, BUT IT IS NOT A REAL DEVICE, IT IS ORGANICLY FORMED AND THUS IT IS POSSIBLE THAT THE CREATURES ARE REMOTELY CONTROLLED AND MANAGED BY THEM. WE CONCLUDE THIS FROM THE ANALYSIS OF THE EYES BECAUSE THE SAME BIOMATERIOUS EXISTS THERE. WE BELIEVE THAT THIS IS SOME PROJECT WHICH WAS PLANNED TO REMOTE CONTROL THE CREATURES AND THE OPTION TO BEHAVE LIKE ROBOTS AND CAMERAS WHICH ARE NOT BUT ORGANIC BEINGS. THIS IS IT FOR NOW. WE WILL KEEP WORKING TO FIND OUT EVEN THE SMALLEST DETAIL. THE NEW TECHNOLOGY WAS CRUCIAL FOR US, BECAUSE THE OLD WOULDN'T DETECT ANYTHING AND EVERYTHING LOOKS COMPLETELY NATURAL AND UNNOTICED TO THE EYE. I AM READY FOR ANY QUESTION.

ARMY GENERAL:

DOES THIS MEAN THAT IT IS THE DEVELOPMENT OF TECHNOLOGY WITH WHICH WE COULD INTRODUCE THAT BIO-THING TO SOME BEING AND THEN CONTROL ITS ACTIONS? DID I UNDERSTAND CORRECTLY THAT IT WAS THE ARMY REMOTELY OR ALL OF US REMOTELY IF THEY DROPPED THAT THING INTO US?

TEAM LEADER:

YES SIR. VERY POSSIBLE, BUT WE HAVE NO ABSOLUTE EVIDENCE ABOUT THAT. FURTHER RESEARCH IS NEEDED. MY ASSESSMENT IS THAT THE ULTIMATE GOAL IS EXACTLY WHAT YOU STATED.

THE COUNCIL IS MIXED ... EVERYONE IS IN SHOCK NOT ONLY WAS GENE MANIPULATION CARRIED OUT WHICH WASN'T ALLOWED WITH OTHER TYPES OF FIRST BLOOD ... BUT WEAPONS WERE CREATED,

BECAUSE IT'S SCARY THAT SOMEONE COULD PUT SOMETHING IN ANYONE AND THEN CONTROL HIS ACTIONS.

ARMY GENERAL:

DOCTOR. WOULD THE SUBJECT TO WHICH IT WAS INSERTED BE AWARE OF HAVING IT IN THEM AND WOULD KNOW WHEN HE WAS CONTROLLED THAT IT WAS HAPPENING?

TEAM LEADER:

MR. I CAN'T SAY THAT. IT COULD BE DECLARED ABOUT DETAILS ONLY AFTER DETAILED RESEARCH AND OUR SUCH PROJECT. I WOULD BE GREATLY APPRECIATED IF WE WOULD BE ALLOWED TO EXPLORE EVERYTHING IN DETAIL. WE ARE NOT DOING OUR RESEARCH WHICH MAY BE AGAINST ANCIENT RULES, WE ARE JUST INVESTIGATING THE EVIDENCE WE HAVE FOUND THAT LEAD TO THE DEATH OF OURS.

GENERAL INNOVATION:

CERTAINLY YOUR THESIS IS A GOOD SUPPORT. THE COUNCIL WILL CONSIDER IT. IS IT POSSIBLE THAT THEY DEVELOPED THE OPTION TO INJECT US OR OTHER RACES WITH IT? HOWEVER, THESE ARE MOSTLY THEIR GENES AND PRE-PARTICLES. MAYBE THEY CAN'T SURVIVE WITH US OR OTHER RACES?

TEAM LEADER:

YES SIR. IT IS VERY POSSIBLE. BUT I DON'T SEE ANOTHER REASON WHY THE GENES OF OUR AND OTHER BLOOD RACES WOULD EXIST IF THEY DID NOT HAVE INTENTIONS? IF THEY WANT TO EXPERIMENT ONLY WITH THEIR GENES, THEY COULD HAVE. AS SOON AS OUR GENES AND OTHER SPECIES EXIST, IT IS CLEAR THAT THE QUESTION IS A MILITARY PROJECT WITH THE IDEA TO, FOR EXAMPLE, OVERCOME OUR SECURITIES, SO THAT ONLY PLEDIANS CAN USE OUR WEAPONS OR EVEN TO IMPLANT THOSE BIO-MATERIALS IN SOME OF US AND REMOTELY CONTROL IT. WE HAVE TO ADMIT THAT THE TECHNOLOGY IS VERY ADVANCED AND SMART.... JUST AGAINST THE ANCIENT RULES.

GENERAL OPERATION:

ONLY??? WELL THIS IS AT THE LEVEL OF DISASTER THE SUPREME BEING COULD WIPE OUT THEIR ENTIRE RACE BECAUSE OF THIS!!! IF THERE WAS ANY REASON TO APPEAR AND ADVERTISE TO HIS KIND THEN IT IS NOW!!! DOCTOR. WE'RE SENDING A FLEET FOR YOU AND THE OTHERS, AS WELL AS THE CREATURES. EXPRESSION MUST CONTINUE ASAP AND SAFELY.

SECRETARY OF THE COUNCIL:

DOCTOR. WE ARE TERMINATING COMMUNICATION.

HIGH PRIEST:

I THINK MORE AND MORE THAT THE VISION DIDN'T FOOL ME, BUT WE HAVE NO PROOF THAT THE REPTILIANS ARE BEHIND EVERYTHING? COULD ANYONE AND ANY SPECIES DO THAT AND WE JUST THINK THEY ARE REPTILIANS, BECAUSE THEY LOOK MOST LIKE THEM? HOWEVER, WHAT IS THE LIKELIHOOD THAT THEY HAVE A BASE THERE AND HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH IT. DO WE HAVE ANY PROBE REPORT?

GENERAL OPERATION:

THE PROBE ENTERED THE FACILITY. SHE SCANNED SOME OF THE REPTILIAN SOLDIERS. THE BASE IS WITHOUT A DOUBT THEIRS. BUT THERE ARE NO ACTIVITIES. THEY DO NOTHING. THEY JUST EAT AND SLEEP. THEIR DEVICES ARE TURNED OFF. WE ARE VERY CAREFUL WITH MOVEMENT OF THE PROBE AND DO NOT MAKE SUDDEN MOVEMENTS SO THAT IT IS NOT DETECTED. WE ASSUME THEY HAVE ORDERS AFTER THE BREAKTHROUGH TO STOP ALL ACTIVITIES.

ARMY GENERAL:

IT CERTAINLY IS. ANY COMMANDER WOULD MAKE SUCH A DECISION AS A PRECAUTION. I DOUBT HE WILL DO ANYTHING WHILE OUR DESTROYER IS PRESENT. WE CAN'T MOVE IT FAR, AND UNTIL WE MOVE IT THEY PROBABLY WON'T HAVE ANY ACTIVITY.

SECRETARY OF THE COUNCIL:

CAN WE SOMEHOW ASSURE THEM THAT WE'RE GONE AND WE'RE STILL HERE. THIS IS A MOMENTARY IMPACT THING, BUT OF COURSE THEN WE WILL DESTROY THE BASE AND NOT KNOW ANY DETAILS. HOW DO WE GET THEM TO RELAX AND LEARN MORE?

GENERAL OPERATION:

MAYBE WE CAN LEAVE SOME MICRO OBSERVERS ON THE SURFACE AND THEY DON'T NOTICE IT WITH THE SENSORS. IT WOULD JUST BE DOUBTFUL THAT SOME SHIP OF THE PLEDIANS RETURNED TO THAT PLANET AGAIN? WE RECEIVED THE OATH OF THE DAMN EMPEROR AND RETURN TO THE SITE WOULD BE INTERPRETED AS AN ENEMY MOVE.

HIGH PRIEST:

IT WILL NOT BE SUSPICIOUS IF I, AS A FATHER, GO TO THE PLACE WHERE MY DAUGHTER SUFFERED TO DELIVER THE POST, MARK THE PLACE IN OUR KNOWN WAY AND PUT HER AN "X" AND IN THAT MONUMENT THAT I PLACE CAN BE OUR SENSORS AND SURVEILLANCE, RIGHT?

ARMY GENERAL AND OTHERS WELL DONE YOU SHOULD BE A MILITARY STRATEGIST BECAUSE THIS IDEA IS GREAT.

HIGH PRIEST:

I WILL GO IN A PRIVATE SHIP WITH A SMALL MILITARY ESCORT TO THE PLANET THE DESTROYER IS SURELY THERE I WILL PLACE A MONUMENT I WILL NOT HAVE TO FEEL SAD AND WHEN I LEAVE THE MONUMENT AND LEAVE THE PLANET TOGETHER WITH MY SHIP AND THE DESTROYER CAN GO WITH IT?

GENERAL OPERATION:

THAT WOULD EXTEND OUR DEAD TO COME BACK TO LIFE AND KNOW THAT THEY DIDN'T KILL IN THE RESEARCH SHIP.

*** SHOWING HOW THEY EXIT THE RESEARCH SHIP IN INVISIBLE STEALTH BOXES WITHOUT TELEPORTING AND ENTER THE WAR SHIP TOGETHER WITH PACKED ANIMALS AND SAMPLES OF LARGER ONES BECAUSE THEY COULDN'T TAKE THEM.

ONLY THE CLOSEST OF THEM KNOW THAT THEY ARE ALIVE AND THAT THEY WERE TRANSPORTED TO A DESTROYER AND THAT THE RESEARCH SHIP WAS EMPTY AND ON AUTOPILOT.

ARMY GENERAL:

GENERAL OTO WILL NOT REPRESENT, AND I BELIEVE MY SON, CAPTAIN VIM, NOR THE OTHERS. THIS IS MORE IMPORTANT NOW THAN WE SPREAD THE NEWS THAT THEY ARE ALL DEAD. IF WE RELEASE IT NOW, THE REPTILIANS WOULD KNOW WE KNOW AND THE WHOLE RELAXATION OF THE BASE THING WOULD FAIL. LET THEM BE PATIENT. LET'S CARRY OUT THE PLAN AND PLACE THE X-MONUMENT IN FRONT OF THE REPTILIANS' NOSES. LET THEM RELAX AND THINK ABOUT THE UNDISPUTED EVIDENCE THAT THEY ARE GUILTY AND THAT THEY ARE DOING WHAT THEY ARE DOING.

PRIEST:

I AGREE. I WILL SEND A MESSAGE TO THE SUPREME BEING THROUGH THE MENTAL VORTEX PORTAL MANY TIMES. IF HE DOESN'T FIX THE MATTER, WE WILL PROVE THE SINS OF THE REPTILIANS AND GET BRUTAL REVENGE. THIS TIME I HOPE TO TEACH THEM TO REMEMBER FOREVER!

SECRETARY OF THE COUNCIL:

AS FOR ME. I WOULD IGNORE THE ANCIENT PRINCIPLES OF CONSIDERATION TOWARDS OTHER RACES HERE AND KILL THEM ALL TO ONE. THAT'S THE ONLY WAY WE CAN BE PEACEFUL WITH THEM. SEE WHAT DID THEY THINK OF DOING? IF THEY WERE IN OUR PLACE, THEY WOULD ALREADY ATTACK US AND KILL EVERYONE.

GENERAL INTELLIGENCE:

I RARELY SPEAK. YOU ALL KNOW ME. IT WOULD BE BEST IF THE SUPREME BEING WOULD GET INFINITELY ANGRY AND AVOID THE RACE. LET US NOT GET OUR HANDS DIRTY.

ALL AGREE

SECRETARY OF THE COUNCIL:

MEMBERS OF THE COUNCIL. THEN WE MAKE DECISIONS WHICH ARE MOST IMPORTANT IN MANY CYCLES. LET THE PILLAR OF WISDOM BE GENEROUS AND LEAD US RIGHT TO VICTORY.

COUNCIL CONTINUES WORK

[AT THE SAME TIME ON THE DESTROYER NEAR THE EARTH](#)

GENERAL OTO AND CAPTAIN VIM ARE SITTING AND TALKING.

GENERAL OTO:

DAMN REPTILIANS. WE MADE A MISTAKE NOT TO KILL THEM ALL IN THE LAST WAR. OUR GOODNESS IS RUINING US. IF THEY WERE IN OUR POSITION, NOT A SINGLE PLEDIAN WOULD BE LEFT ALIVE.

CAPTAIN WIM:

YOU KNOW THAT UNTIL YESTERDAY I WOULDN'T AGREE WITH YOU, BECAUSE OUR PRINCIPLES HAVE ALWAYS BEEN NOBLE BEHAVIOR, KINDNESS, HONOR, MINIMUM SACRIFICES. BUT NOW, AFTER WHAT THEY'VE DONE, I COULD PERSONALLY KILL THEM DOWN TO ONE. BUT AGAIN, NOT WOMEN AND CHILDREN. AND THAT'S WHAT YOU SAID. WE ALWAYS HAVE BRAKES, CONSIDERATIONS, MORALS, AND THEY JUST HAVE THEIR REPTILIAN BRAIN THAT SATISFIES HIS NEEDS AND NOTHING ELSE IS IMPORTANT TO IT. PARADOXICALLY THE REPTILIAN EMPEROR IS ACTUALLY THE BEST OF THEM AFTER THE DEATH OF THE PREVIOUS DYNASTY. THE MOST NORMAL IN HISTORY. DO YOU THINK HE LIED AND SWORN FALSELY?

GENERAL OTO:

NOT. BY NO MEANS. HE IS EITHER UNFAMILIAR WITH THE SITUATION AND THE EXISTENCE OF THE BASE, OR HE IS SOMEHOW DELUCIATED ABOUT WHAT IS HAPPENING THERE. I HAVE BEEN AT WAR WITH THE REPTILIANS FOR MANY CYCLES AND HE CERTAINLY WASN'T LIE SWEARING ON HIS BLOOD. THE PROBABILITY THAT SOMEONE ELSE ATTACKED OURS, THAT THE CREATURES INVOLVED THEM TO KILL THEM, THEN THEY COMMITTED SUICIDE WITH THE EQUIPMENT IN THEIR TEETH BY JUMPING INTO A

VOLCANO BUT WHO WILL BELIEVE THIS IS POSSIBLE? WE WILL SEE WHAT HAPPENS, BUT IT DOES NOT BECOME GOOD FOR THE REPTILIANS OR THEIR PROJECT ON THAT PLANET. WE FOUGHT FOR MUCH LESS. RIVERS OF REPTILIAN BLOOD WILL FLOW.

THE REPTILIAN PLANET A YOUNG OFFICER OF THE IMPERIAL ARMY IS WITH A PROSTITUTE OF HIS RACE SHE IS NO ORDINARY PROSTITUTE SHE IS THE HIGHEST RANK AND HE IS NOT AN ORDINARY OFFICER HE IS OF THE FIRST BLOOD CASTE.

OFFICER:
I'VE MISSED YOU WOMAN.

PROSTITUTE:
WHERE DID YOU COME FROM? YOU SAID YOU WOULD BE AWAY AND GO TO THE BASE WHATEVER THAT MEAN?

OFFICER:
WELL, THE BASE CANNOT BE ACCESSED AT THE MOMENT. OUR SHIFT CANCELLED UNTIL FURTHER. AREN'T YOU NICE TO SEE ME WOMAN?

PROSTITUTE:
YOU KNOW IT IS AND YOU ARE NOT JUST A CLIENT TO ME. I LOVE YOU AND I WANT YOU AS A HUSBAND. ONLY YOU ARE OVERPOMINATING AND CONFIDENT AND ONLY USING ME FOR SEX.

OFFICER:
PLEASE LET'S ENJOY. LET'S NOT TALK ABOUT THAT AGAIN. YOU KNOW MY FAMILY HAS TO MARRY FEMALES OF A CERTAIN STATUS. BUT I WILL NEVER STOP SEEING YOU MY FEMALE.

*** REPTILIAN MATING SCENE (DEVELOP IN MORE DETAIL)

VIEW OF THE CEILING ABOVE THE BED AN INVISIBLE NEEDLE-LIKE PROBE RECORDED EVERYTHING AND IT'S THE SAME ONE USED BY THE PLEDIANS TO APPROACH THE BASE ULTIMATE REMOTE CONTROLLED TECHNOLOGY PARADOXICALLY THE SAME AS THE REPTILIAN PROJECT ONLY THEY ARE THOSE ACTIONS WITH ITEMS ALLOWED BY THE ANCIENT RULES AND DRONES ARE NOT A VIOLATION, AND ORGANIC MANIPULATIONS WITH THE BLOOD AND GENES OF THE RACES ARE A SERIOUS SIN AGAINST THE SUPREME BEING.

A FEW SHORTER CYCLES LATER

VERSUS ~ author Željko B. Simić

A LUXURIOUS PASSENGER SHIP OF THE LATEST GENERATION THE OFFICIAL VEHICLE OF THE FIRST BLOOD OF THE PLEIDIANS AND ACCOMPANIED BY TWO SMALLER DESTROYERS APPROACHES PLANET EARTH.

AT THE REPTILIAN BASE THEY RECEIVE SENSOR AND INTELLIGENCE REPORTS ABOUT IT. BUT THE REPORTS ARE ALSO SENT TO THE EMPEROR FROM THE OTHER SIDE ONLY AS THE EMPEROR DOESN'T KNOW ABOUT THE EXISTENCE OF THE BASE AND THE PROJECT.

THE HIGH PRIEST LEAVES WITH HIS WIFE AND SEVERAL FAMILY MEMBERS FROM THE SHIP TO THE PLACE WHERE THE SHIP WAS DAMAGED IN WHICH HIS DAUGHTER DIED.

SECURITY IS ALL AROUND BECAUSE OF CREATURES THAT MAY ATTACK.

THE MOTHER FALLS TO THE GROUND IN TEARS THE FATHER - THE PRIEST RAISES HER AND HUGS HER.

A REPTILIAN DESTROYER APPEARS IN ORBIT. IT SENDS A MESSAGE OF UNDERSTANDING AND OFFERS HELP WITH ANYTHING THE PLEDGEANT NEEDS.

THE CAPTAIN OF THE MILITARY SHIP ON EARTH RESPONDS CULTURALLY AND THAT HE WILL CONTACT IF HE NEEDS ANYTHING.

THE REPTILIAN SHIP SCANS THE PLANET WHEN IT'S ALREADY THERE. HE DOESN'T NOTICE ANYTHING EXCEPT THAT SOME CREATURES FROM THE DINOSAUR AGE LOOK LIKE REPTILIANS. REAL VIEWS. THEY ALSO RECORD WHAT THE PETITIONERS ARE DOING.

EVERYTHING IS GOING AS PLAN. THE "X" MONUMENT IS LEFT AND THE HIGH PRIEST AND ALL LEAVE PLANET EARTH WITH HIM. TOGETHER WITH THEM THE DESTROYER OF THE PLEIDIANS LEAVES.

THEN THE REPTILIAN DESTROYER LEAVES. EVERYTHING IS CALM AND THERE IS NO ONE ANYWHERE.

AFTER A FEW MIDDLE CYCLES

A RESEARCH SHIP IS LANDING ON THE PLANET WHICH APPEARS TO BE WATCHING CREATURES, AND IN FACT IT LANDED EXACTLY AT THE SECRET ENTRANCE TO THE BASE AND CREATED A STEALTH PASSAGE BETWEEN THE HULL (MODIFICATION ON THE SHIP) AND THE ENTRANCE TO THE BASE THE BASE CREW IS CHANGING.

SOME OF THE REPTILIAN SOLDIERS WEARING CIVILIAN CLOTHES APPROACH THE PLEDIAN MONUMENT (X). THE ORDER IS TO SCAN IT DISCREETLY WITH THE LATEST TECHNOLOGY HAND SCANNER. THE SCANNER DOESN'T WORK AT FIRST. THE SOLDIER HITS IT AND IT LIGHTS UP.... SCAN AND GIVE INFORMATION THE MATERIAL IS GRANITE, THERE IS NO TECHNOLOGY OR ELEMENTS BUILT IN. THE SOLDIERS LOOK AT EACH OTHER AND START LAUGHING. THEY JUST URRIATED ON THE MONUMENT. THE COMMAND COMMENTS "GOOD IDEA GUYS" THEY RETURN "THANK YOU SIR".

THEY GO TO THE SHIP AND THEY GO INSIDE, AND THE THINGS GO TO THE BASE THROUGH THE SHIP. SUPPLIES ARE BOARDING AS WELL. THE SHIP GOES TO ANOTHER PART OF THE PLANET AND LANDES AS IF TO RESEARCH SOMETHING THERE, TO TAKE SAMPLES AND SOMETHING LIKE THAT. THE SHIP MAKES AT LEAST 10 LANDINGS ON DIFFERENT PARTS OF THE PLANET EACH TIME AND THE ONLY PLACE THAT IS REPEATED IS THIS WHERE THE ENTRANCE TO THE BASE IS. EVERYTHING THEY DO FROM A GREAT DISTANCE IS VISUALLY OBSERVED BY THE PLEDIANS, BUT THE MONUMENT IS GRATE TECHNOLOGY AND THE PROBE IS ALLSO.

THE INTELLIGENCE SERVICES OF PLEDIANS - THE EXECUTOR'S COUNCIL RECEIVED INFORMATION ABOUT THE ACTIVITIES AT THE MOMENT WHEN THE REPTILIANS ARE URINATING ON THE MONUMENT OF THE LATE DAUGHTER AND CREW OF THE PLEDIANS WHO DIED THERE, THE OFFICER OF THE PLEDIANA GETS AN ATTACK OF RAGE HE WAS VERY STRUCK BY THE SCENE A GREAT INSULT OF ONE PRIMITIVE RACES WHO RESPECT NOTHING. HIS UNCLE WAS ONE OF THE SCIENTISTS WHO SUFFERED. THAT'S WHY THE SCENE AFFECTED HIM A LOT. COLLEAGUES CONSOLUTE AND CALM HIM AND TELL HIM THAT THE TIME WILL COME FOR REVENGE.

THE DOCTOR SAYS THEY DID US A FAVOR AND THE URINE ANALYSIS SHOWS THE BEINGS BUILT ORGANIC SEGMENTS AS FOUND IN CREATURESTHIS IS CRUCIAL EVIDENCE THAT HAPPENED COMPLETELY UNEXPECTED THE TECHNOLOGY HAS ADVANCED AND WHAT THEY DID IS DOCUMENTED. BOTH SCIENTIFICLY AND REPRESENTATIVELY AND PROVIDED ORGANIC PROOF NOW THE PLEDIANS HAVE EVERYTHING THEY NEED FOR REVENGE AND THEY ARE COMPLETELY CLEAN AND PROTECT THE ANCIENT RULES.

IN ADDITION TO THAT NOW AND THE ORGANIC PROOF THAT THE REPTILIANS ARE IMPLEMENTING REMOTE COMMANDS INTO THEIR OWN MEMBERS, EVIDENCE WAS ALREADY OBTAINED THROUGH THE PROBE IN THE BASE BECAUSE THEY STARTED WORKING WITH THE DEPARTURE OF THE PLEDIANS IN THE BASE BY ORDER OF THE GENERAL AND THE PROBE

RECORDED THE PROJECT DETAILS AND EVERYTHING FROM THE MODULE. EVERYTHING IS PROVEN AND READY FOR USE.

CHAPTER V) – THERE IS NO PERFECT CRIME

THE GREAT BOARD RACE OF THE PLEIDIANS SIX ENTER THE STONE HALL SIX OF THE FIRST-BLOOD AND BLUE-BLOOD HEADS OF THE RULING FAMILIES OF THE RACE AND ONE HIGH PRIEST OF THE SAME FIRST-BLOOD AND BLUE-BLOOD. $6 + 1 = 7$ OF THEM WHO DECIDE BY THE MAJORITY OF VOTES, BUT MOST OFTEN UNANIMOUSLY THE HIGH PRIEST STANDS IN THE CENTER OF THE OUTLINED HEXAGON, AND EACH OF THE SIX HEADS I.E. PERSONS REPRESENTING THE RULING FAMILIES STAND ON CIRCLED CIRCLES.

THEY ARE THE FIRST OF THE FIRST IN THEIR HOUSES AND FAMILIES. THEY ARE THE COLLECTIVE EMPEROR OF THE PLEDIAN RACE. HOUSES AMONG THE OTHER SYMBOLS ALSO HAVE THEIR SYMBOLS IN THE FORM OF WISDOM, STRENGTH, BEAUTY, LOVE, FAITH AND HOPE.... WHILE THE HIGH PRIEST WHO IS FROM THE FIRST AND LEAF BLOOD IS CHOSEN BY HIMSELF CHOOSES A SYMBOL THAT WILL REPRESENT HIM FOR LIFE. THE SYMBOL OF THIS PRIEST OF THE FIRST AND BLUE BLOOD IS A RHOMBUS DIAMOND CHECKER PRIESTS ALWAYS TAKE THE SYMBOLS OF A RHOMBUS, A CIRCLE WITH A DOT IN THE MIDDLE, OR THE LETTER M OR W AND SIMILAR.

SECRETARY OF THE COUNCIL:
ACTIVATE THE HALL.

AT THAT MOMENT A TABLE AND CHAIRS APPEAR FROM THE STONE AND EVERYONE IS SITTING.... THE TABLE IS IN THE SHAPE OF A HEXAGON AND IN THE MIDDLE OF EACH SIDE A HEADS IS SITTING, AND THE HIGH PRIEST IS SITTING IN THE MIDDLE.

THEY START WORKING A FEW SHORTER CYCLES LATER WE SEE WHAT IS HAPPENING AGAIN.

THE HIGH PRIEST OPENS A PORTAL TO THE TOP OF THE ROOM WITH MOTIONS OF HIS HAND AND FINGERS... IT IS SOME TURQUOISE, BLUE, PURPLE, GREEN BEAUTIFUL SPIRAL AND THEN SAYS:

THE SUPREME BEING. YOU ARE OUR MOTHER AND OUR FATHER. FIRST AND LAST IS YOUR WORD, YOUR MOVEMENT, YOUR WHISPER, YOUR

SILENCE AND YOUR THOUGHT. THE PLEDIAN RACE HAS BEEN FAITHFUL TO YOU FOR MILLIONS OF CIRCLES SINCE OUR BIRTH AND THE LIFE GIVEN TO US BY YOU.

WE ARE THE GUARDIANS AND EXECUTORS OF YOUR WILL. WE RESPECT THE ANCIENT RULES GIVEN TO US TO GUIDE US AND RESPECT THEM UNTIL YOU SAY OTHERWISE. THE PLEDIAN RACE HAS LONG HAD MANY TECHNICAL CAPABILITIES, BUT NEVER AND WILL NEVER BREAK THE RULES OF THEIR SUPREME BEING. EXACTLY THE OPPOSITE WE HAVE ALWAYS BEEN READY AND NOW WE ARE READY TO DIE TO PROTECT THEM AND SO THAT THE JUSTICE OF THE UNIVERSE IS SATISFIED. WE DO NOT ASK THE QUESTION IF THERE IS JUSTICE IN THE ANCIENT RULES, BECAUSE THE ANCIENT RULES ARE YOUR COMMANDMENT AND FOR US THEY ARE THE LAW.

WE HAVE MADE A DECISION AND WE ARE GOING TO WAR. WE HAVE DECIDED THAT THE REPTILIAN RACE IS INCREDIBLE, IT CONTINUALLY BREAKS THE RULES AND CAUSES WARS. WE HAVE DECIDED TO DESTROY ALL MEMBERS OF THE REPTILIAN RACE EXCEPT FOR CHILDREN UNDER THE AGE OF 1/6 LIFE CYCLE FOR WHOM WE WILL PROVIDE A HOME, CARE, EDUCATION AND THE OPPORTUNITY TO BECOME BENEVOLENT BEINGS, TO CHANGE THEIR DOCTRINE AND BECOME FOR THE BENEFIT OF THE UNIVERSE. WE THINK IT IS JUSTICE AND THAT YOU WANT IT AND THIS IS HOW WE INTERPRET YOUR ANCIENT RULES.

HERE PRESENT THE HEADS AND MEMBERS OF THE FIRST AND BLUE BLOOD RACE OF THE PLEDIANS, DO YOU FINALLY SUPPORT THIS DECISION WHICH WE MADE TOGETHER AND PUT YOUR MARK. ALL PRESENT UNANIMOUSLY YES. THEN LET THE MESSAGE GO WITH SEVEN YES AND WITHOUT NO AND FIND OUR SUPREME BEING. IF THE DECISION CORRESPONDS TO OUR SUPREME BEING IT WILL NOT INTERVENTE. IF HE WANTS TO PREVENT OR INFLUENCE US, HE WILL DO IT WITH HIS THOUGHTS. EVERYTHING IS IN THE HANDS OF THE SUPREME BEING. THE PLEIDIANA RACE WILL DO AS THE GREAT COUNCIL DECIDES UNTIL OTHERWISE COMMANDED OR THOUGHT BY A SUPREME BEING. HERI:: HODIE:: CRAS::

*** EVERYONE REPEATS THESE WORDS WHICH MEAN YESTERDAY, TODAY, TOMORROW.

A FEW CYCLES LATER

VIEW OF THE WARSHIP - THE NEWEST GENERATION DESTROYER OF THE PLEDIAN RACE APPROACHED THE PLANET EARTH IT WAS ACCOMPANIED BY ALL THE IMPORTANT INTERGALACTIC MEDIA THEY WERE INVITED TO PHOTOGRAPH THE CHARACTERISTICS AND APPEARANCE OF THE SHIP TO SEE THE TECHNICAL POSSIBILITIES

BUT IN FACT THEY WERE INVITED TO DO A DIRECT TRANSMISSION OF WHAT THE PLEDIAN WILL DO. THE MEDIA HAS BEEN TOLD WHAT DISTANCE TO BE AT AND THE SHIP IS IN POSITION. BESIDES THE MEDIA SHIPS THERE ARE PLEDIAN DESTROYERS AS SECURITY.

OF COURSE, AS ALWAYS, THE BEST REPTILIAN DESTROYER IS NEARBY, BUT ALSO MILITARY SHIPS OF OTHER RACES BECAUSE EVERYONE IS INTERESTED IN WHAT THERE IS TO SEE. PEACE LASTS LONG AND A DISPLAY OF THE POSSIBILITY OF A BATTLESHIP HAS NOT BEEN SEEN FOR MANY LONG CYCLES. ALL THOSE UNINVITED GUESTS FROM MILITARY SHIPS HAVE THE TASK OF SCANNING THE PLEDIAN SHIP, TO TRY TO DISCOVER AS MUCH AS THEY CAN BECAUSE THEY ARE ALWAYS BEHIND THE TECHNOLOGY AND THEY STEAL AND COPY IT FROM THE PLEDIANS WHENEVER POSSIBLE.... THAT'S WHY THIS OPPORTUNITY IS PRECIOUS TO THEM AND THEY MAY SUCCEED. SOMETHING TO NOTICE AND TAKE ADVANTAGE OF.

NO ONE EXCEPT AND ONLY THE PLEDIANS KNOW WHAT IS GOING TO HAPPEN AND EVERYTHING SEEMS LIKE ONE BIG PRESENTATION OF MILITARY TECHNOLOGY.

THE PLEDIAN SHIP RAISES ITS SHIELDS AND THEY ARE SEEN AS A BLUE-GREEN-TURQUOISE LIGHT AROUND THE SHIP. NO ONE SUSPECTS IT IN THE END AND THEY CAME TO A MILITARY PRESENTATION, SO IT IS LOGICAL THAT SHIELDS SHOULD BE SHOWN....

AT THAT MOMENT THE INTERGALACTIC ANNOUNCEMENT OF THE GREAT BOARD OF PLEIDIAN RACE ARRIVES - IT HAS BEEN ANNOUNCED AND EVERYONE IS WATCHING CAREFULLY - EXPECTING IT TO BE ABOUT A WARSHIP BEING PRESENTED BUT

THE RACE OF THE PLEDIANS AND ALL ITS HEADS AND ALL ITS FIRST BLOOD AND BLUE AND ALL YOUNGER, DECLARE WAR ON THE RACE AND ALL ITS HEADS AND BLOOD FIRST AND EVERY ONE EXCEPT THE YOUNG INDIVIDUALS OF THE RACE UP TO 1/6 OF ITS STANDARD LIFE CYCLE. A RACE THAT KILLED INNOCENT MEMBERS OF OUR RACE, WHICH VIOLATED ANCIENT RULES OF OUR SUPREME BEING, WHICH EXPERIMENTED WITH ANCIENT BLOOD AND OWN AND OTHERS' GENETIC MATERIAL IN AN TRYING TO CREATE UNNATURAL AND FORBIDDEN BEINGS USING FIRST BLOOD AND REMOTE CONTROL OVER OWN AND OTHERS' BEINGS. RACES.

THE RACE IN QUESTION ARE REPTILIANS. *** SHOWCASE - REPTILIAN SHIP RAISES SHIELDS *** EVIDENCE OF THE SINS OF THE REPTILIAN RACE HAS JUST BEEN BROUGHT TO ALL INTERGALACTIC MEDIA AND ALL RACES. WE ARE THE RIGHTEOUS AND THE WILL OF THE SUPREME BEING

AND THE ANCIENT RULES WILL BE IMPLEMENTED THROUGH US. WAR ACTIVITIES START NOW! HARRY, HODIE, CRAS.

THE EVIDENCE IS LISTED, THE VIDEOS OF THE DNA ANALYSIS, EVERYTHING THAT WAS PROVED ... AND FINALLY THE VIDEO OF THE REPTILIAN SOLDIERS URINATING ON THE "X" MONUMENT OF THE PLEDIAN RACE.

THE WARSHIP OF THE REPTILIAN RACE RAISED ALL ITS SHIELDS AS SOON AS THEY HEARD THAT THE REPTILIANS WERE IN QUESTION. THE PANIC IS COMPLETE THE CAPTAIN ORDERED ALL SYSTEMS TO BE ARMED AND FULL COMBAT READY. EVERYONE IS IN POSITIONS AND KNOWS SOMETHING IS GOING TO HAPPEN, THEY HAVE NO IDEA WHAT.

THE COMMANDER ASKS THE COMMAND:
WHAT SHOULD WE DO THE DECLARATION OF WAR HAS BEEN DECLARED AND SHOULD WE SHOOT FIRST?

COMMAND:
IF THEY ATTACK FIRST FIGHT BACK WITH ALL WEAPONS!!! WE ARE SENDING REINFORCEMENTS AND FIRST CLASS DESTROYERS TO THE SITE.

CAPTAIN: I UNDERSTAND AND WILL EXECUTE!

THE JOURNALISTS CLIMATE EVERYONE IS IN SHOCK EVERYTHING HAS BEEN PRESENTED THEY ARE EXPECTING WHAT THE REPTILIANS WILL RESPOND TO THIS ANNOUNCEMENT. THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE AND EVERYTHING ALIVE IN IT IS WATCHING LIVE THE BEGINNING OF A NEW WAR WHICH WILL BE WAGED WITH MUCH MORE POWERFUL WEAPONS THAN IN THE PREVIOUS WAR ... AND THAT IS NOT GOOD AND EVERYONE IS AFRAID WHAT IF THEY DESTROY THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE?
SOME JOURNALISTS COMMENT ON HOW THEY HAVE BEEN GUARANTEED SECURITY FROM THE PLEDIAN...AND THE REPTILIAN DESTROYER IS HERE...AND THEY ARE PANICKING. IF WAR STARTS, HOW CAN SECURITY BE GUARANTEED?

THE PLEDIAN SHIP FIRES A SMALL TURQUOISE LASER BEAM AT THE REPTILIAN SHIP THE BEAM BREAKS THE SHIELD AND THERE IS TOTAL DESTRUCTION OF THE BEST TYPE OF SHIP THE REPTILIANS HAVE. EVERYONE IS SHOCKED THAT ONE PROJECTILE HAS CAUSED SUCH A CONSEQUENCE AND THAT THE SHIELD COULDN'T DO ANYTHING AT ALL. THEY EXPECTED A FIGHT AND THERE WAS NO FIGHT. THE SHIP OF THE

REPTILIAN WAS LIKE A PIGEON. HE DIDN'T EVEN FIRE BACK AT LEAST SOME SHOT. IT WAS OVER BEFORE IT STARTED.

ON PLANET EARTH THEY ARE WATCHING THE SCENE IN THE REPTILIAN BASE THE COMMANDER SAYS "WE'RE DONE" AND IT'S RIGHT.

THEY ARE IN THE COMMAND ROOM AND A SMALL PROBE (NEEDLE) LANDES ON HIS TABLE LIKE A NEEDLE THAT IS INVISIBLE THAT IS. ONLY PARTIALLY VISIBLE ALMOST INVISIBLE WHAT THE PROBE SEES IS TRANSMITTED BY THE PLEADIANS TO ALL THE MEDIA THE REPTILIAN CAPTAIN SEES HIMSELF ON THE NEWS EVERYONE IS CONFUSED HE REACHES OUT FOR THE PROBE THE PROBE ACTIVATES THE LIGHT BEAM (LASER) AND FLYES LIKE A BEE WITHOUT WINGS AND CUT OFF THE CAPTAIN'S ARM, AND THEN THE HEAD THE OTHER REPTILIANS SHOT LASER WEAPONS AT THE PROBE EVERYTHING IS SEEN LIVE ON ALL MEDIA ... BUT THE PROBE FLYING AND WITH SWORD AND SHOTS OF THE SAME LASER, IT KILLS EVERYONE ON THE BASE ONE BY ONE THEN STOPS THE REPTILIANS SHOT AT HER AND CONTINUE THEY MISS ONE HITS HER AND YOU CAN SEE THE JOY ON HIM THAT HE HIT BUT THEN THE PROBE EXPLODES AND THE PLANET EARTH DISPLAY SHOWS A HUGE BASE EXPLOSION. THERE IS NO BASE ANYMORE.

THE PLEIDIAN SHIP FIRES A FLAMING BALL - A CIRCLE THE BALL GOES TO THE PLANET EARTH AND AT THE MOMENT A MASSIVE EXPLOSION HAPPENS AND A TOTAL RESET OF LIFE ON THE PLANET. CATACLYSM IN FIRE THE CREATURES LOOKED HELPLESSLY AT THE SKY WITH NO IDEA THAT THEY WOULD BE DEAD IN A FEW MILLI-CYCLES THE FATE OF DINOSAURS AND EVERYTHING ON PLANET EARTH WAS TERRIBLE. THEY DISAPPEARED IN THE FLAME BURNED ALIVE.

JOURNALISTS AND THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE ARE WATCHING AND DO NOT BELIEVE THE REPTILIAN EMPEROR IS ALSO WATCHING WHO IS ALREADY IN A SECRET BUNKER UNDER HIS COURT VERY ANGRY AT SOMEONE FROM HIS RACE JUST DOESN'T KNOW WHO HE WANTS TO DETERMINE THAT, BUT THERE IS WORK BEFORE IT. THE EXTINCTION OF HIS SPECIES WAS ANNOUNCED. HE HAS TO SEE WHAT IS THE BEST MOVE TO MAKE. HE HAS A GREAT RESPONSIBILITY, AND HE WAS SURPRISED AND DIDN'T EXPECT THIS DEVELOPMENT OF EVENTS.

THE HALL OF THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE REPTILIAN RACE THE TOP OF THE RACE IS HERE THE EVENT IS BEING RECORDED BUT IT IS NOT GOING ON THE AIR THERE ARE EITHER LIVE OR VIA THE LINK AND THEIR HOLOGRAM ALL THE KEY IN THE COMMAND OF THE EMPEROR'S ARMY.

THE EMPEROR WAS IN HIS SECRET CHAMBERS AND SAW ALL THE EVIDENCE IT WAS CLEAR TO HIM THAT IT WAS ALL TRUE. HE CONTACTED AND BROUGHT SOME OFFICERS AND WHEN HE ASKED WHO ORDERED SUCH SOMETHING THEY TOLD HIM "YOU MAJESTY AND YOUR YOUNGER BROTHER" THE EMPEROR KNOWS HE DIDN'T ORDER ANYTHING HE IS SURE IT WASN'T HIS BROTHER EITHERHE IS FURIOUS TAKES OUT HIS LIGHTSABER AND KILLS THEM ALL ON THE SPOT. THE BLOOD OF HIS RACE IS ALL OVER HIM EVERYONE IN THE COURT IS FRIGHTENED WHILE THE EMPEROR PASSES THROUGH THE HALLWAYS WITH HIS GUARD ::

THE EMPEROR ENTERS THE GREAT HALL EVERYONE KNEES DOWN, THEIR HEADS ARE BOWED AS IF INVOKING THE SWORD ON THEIR NECK IN HIS HAND HE CARRIES AN ACTIVATED LIGHT (LASER) SWORD ANGER AND DESPAIR CAN BE SEEN ON HIS FACE. ... HE NOW WANTS TO KNOW JUST ONE THING WHO DID THIS WITHOUT HIS APPROVAL AND KNOWLEDGE?

THE EMPEROR:

A DISOBEDIENT TRAITOR AMONG US WILL DESTROY OUR RACE! WHO DARE TO DO THOSE THINGS WITHOUT MY KNOWLEDGE? LET ME KNOW? LET IT BE AN HONORABLE IN DEATH! BETRAYING ME IS ONE, AND CREATING A RISK OF DESTINY FOR AN ENTIRE RACE IS ANOTHER! WHO ARE YOU? SHOW YOURSELF!!!

THE BROTHER OF THE EMPEROR MIN - THE CHARACTER WE KNOW BY THE HAND AND THE SCAR AND WHO COMMANDED THE BASE, KILLED GENERAL, PAID FOR DESTROYING THE SHIP OF THE PLEDIANS THE SHOT GOES FROM THE SCAR WE KNOW ON HIS FACE AND WHOLE FIGURE AND HE SAYS:

I AM YOUR MAJESTY AND MY BLOOD!

THE EMPEROR:

YOU? MY BLOOD. MY LITTLE BROTHER! HOW WHY? HOW COULD YOU DO IT WITHOUT ME?

*** HE APPROACHES HIM AND CUT HIM WITH HIS SWORD BUT THE SWORD GOES THROUGH THE HOLOGRAM IT'S NOT THERE IT'S JUST HIS REPRESENTATION.***

THE EMPEROR'S BROTHER MIN:

I AM NOT WITHOUT YOU. I REMOTE CONTROLLED YOU. WHEN YOU WERE IN THE HOSPITAL I BROUGHT YOU GREEN TEA. THEN THE PARTICLES WHICH HAVE BEEN MODIFIED ENTERED YOUR BODY ... YOU DRINK THEM YOURSELF. LATER, ORGANIC MATTER DEVELOPED THAT ENABLED ME TO BE REMOTE CONTROL SO THAT I GAVE THE ORDERS I WANT WITHOUT

YOU NOR THOSE RECEIVING THE ORDERS HAVING ANY IDEA THAT THEY ARE NOT YOUR ORDERS.

THE EMPEROR - GOES TO THE THRONE - HIS FACE IS DESPAIR - AND SITS.
EXTINGUISH THE SWORD - SPEAK:
WHERE ARE YOU? COME TO ME SO I KILL YOU WITH MY HANDS! FIND HIM!
HOW COULD SOMETHING LIKE THAT COME TO YOU? TO BREAK ANCIENT RULES, TO WORK BEHIND MY BACK, TO MAKE ME TAKE AN OATH I SHOULD NOT HAVE TAKEN? YOU SHAME ON ME AND THE ENTIRE RACE. THEY WILL KILL US ALL BECAUSE OF YOU AND WITH A RIGHT!

(SPECIAL UNITS OF THE GUARDS ARE ALREADY GOING TOWARDS THE HOUSE OF THE EMPEROR'S BROTHER - THEY HAVE BEEN ORDERED TO FIND HIM AND BRING ALIVE BEFORE THE EMPEROR)

THE EMPEROR'S BROTHER MIN:
SOMEONE HAD TO THINK OF THE FUTURE OF OUR RACE. THE WEAPON I MADE IS OUR SALVATION. OUR FUTURE. IMAGINE IF WE HAVE IT. THAT'S THE ONLY WAY WE WIN. WE CANNOT TECHNOLOGICALLY REACH PLEDIANS AND SOME OTHERS. BUT THIS IS THE WAY. A PLADIAN THAT WE WOULD REMOTELY CONTROL CANNOT FIRE A MISSILE AT US OR DO ANYTHING HE WANT TO US. THE ONLY WAY FOR THE REPTILIAN RACE TO TAKE ITS RIGHTFUL PLACE IS TO IMPLEMENT THIS PROJECT, INSTALL OUR ORGANIC DRONES IN ALL RACES AND PERFECT IT SO THEY CAN'T TAKE OUR ORGANIC CONTROLS WITH THEM, THEY CAN DO EVERYTHING AND LIVE NORMALLY, BUT NOTHING NEGATIVE TOWARDS US AND TO LISTEN TO WHAT WE ORDER. OF COURSE! WHAT THE PLEDIANS HAVE WITH DRONES, WE CAN AND DO HAVE WITH LIVING BEINGS. WE BEAT THEM AND OUR TECHNOLOGY IS MORE ADVANCED - FOR THE FIRST TIME IN THE HISTORY OF THE FIRST RACES! FOR THE FIRST TIME WE ARE THE ONES WHO CAN DOMINATE!

THE EMPEROR:
YOU'RE CRAZY!!! YOU BREAKED THE ANCIENT RULES. THE SUPREME BEING CAN DELETE US ALL. HE CAN MAKE THE REPTILIAN RACE DISAPPEAR AS IF IT NEVER EXISTED! HE CAN ERASE US EVEN FROM MEMORY WITH HIS THOUGHT THAT NO ONE IN THE UNIVERSE HAS ANY IDEA WE EXISTED! ARE YOU AWARE OF WHAT YOU HAVE DONE?

BROTHER MIN:
MY LORD. WHY SUPREME BEING DIDN'T STOP ME? DOESN'T IT SEE EVERYTHING AND KNOW EVERYTHING? WHY DOESN'T SHOW UP? IT CREATED US ALL FROM THE FIRST BLOOD AND GIVEN SOME RULES ON PAPER WHO STILL USES IT THEY ROT ... AND WE DON'T HAVE THEM LIVE WE HAVE ELECTRONIC REPLICA AND THE SUPREME BEING GONE FOR THOUSANDS OF LONG CYCLES? I THINK THERE IS NO MASTER

OF UNIVERSE! WHAT DOESN'T APPEAR? WHAT DOESN'T DESTROY ME NOW? I THINK IT'S SOME SCAM OF PLEDIANS. THE SUPREME WILL DO THAT, THE SUPREME WILL DO THIS? WHEREIN? AND IF ALL RACES ARE CHILDREN OF THAT SUPREME BEING, WHY WAS NOT EVERYONE GIVEN EQUALLY, WHY DO THE PLEDIANS HAVE BETTER TECHNOLOGY, WHY DO WE HAVE THE BIGGEST TERRITORIES WHICH DO NOTHING, AND THEY HAVE ALL THE WEALTH? LET'S TALK ABOUT JUSTICE IS IT JUSTICE THAT WE CANNOT DEFEND OURSELVES IN A WAR WITH THEM, THAT THEY CONSTANTLY DOMINATE, THAT IN EVERY WAR WE WHO ARE THE BETTER WARRIORS LOSE, AND THEY ARE SLOW AND WEAK WIN BECAUSE THEY HAVE TECHNOLOGY? MASTER LET'S GIVE A DAGGER TO ANY REPTILIAN AND PLEADIAN EVERY REPTILIAN IS SUPERIOR AND WILL WIN WITH THEIR STRENGTH AND WARRIOR GENES. WE DON'T NEED TECHNOLOGY. WE ARE ENOUGH. HOW LONG THE HUMILIATIONS OF OUR RACE? IT'S TIME FOR IT TO STOP. I DID THIS OUT OF LOVE FOR THE RACE. AND I PROTECTED YOU IN A WAY YOU DIDN'T EVEN KNOW.

IT TOOK ME A FEW MORE SHORT CYCLES AND EVERYTHING WAS ABLE TO START WORKING. WE COULD HAVE CONTROL AND THEN I WOULD PROUDLY TELL YOU WHAT I DID, I WOULD KNEEL BEFORE YOU AND HAND THE WEAPONS I CREATED AND OFFER MY HEAD IF YOU WANT IT. I KNOW YOU WOULD HAVE BEEN HAPPY IF EVERYTHING HAD GONE ACCORDING TO MY PLAN. THE DAMN SHIP OF THE PLEDIANS HAD TO LAND IN THE PLACE WHICH WE CHOOSE BECAUSE NOBODY CARES AND TO LAND ON IT RIGHT NEXT TO THE ENTRANCE TO THE BASE BAD LUCK FOR ONE GREAT THING FOR OUR RACE!

IN THE HALL, MANY START TO REACT WITH THE WORDS "THAT'S RIGHT", "MIN IS RIGHT", "ENOUGH POWER TO THE WEAK", "PLEADIANS SHOULD SUBMIT".

IMTERATOR:

SILENCE!!! I DECIDE ON THOSE THINGS. NO ONE HAS THE RIGHT TO MAKE MOVES WITHOUT THE EMPEROR. THESE ARE OUR ANCIENT RULES AND CODEXES. THIS IS TREASON. IT HAD TO END THIS BECAUSE BETRAYAL CAN NEVER BE NOBLE!

COMPUTER IS ADVERTISED:

SIR - AUTOMATIC REPORT FROM THE BATTLEFIELD. LOST OUR COMPLETE FLEET IN CONSTELLATIONS X2424, X2362, R369, R1717, M4242, K15, C2112, T999, Z121212, G666, D333. ON OTHER FRONTS, THE ENEMY IS ADVANCING, THE RESISTANCE OF OUR FORCES HAS BEEN DIFFICULT. WITH THE PREVIOUS LOSSES, 6,603,369 MEMBERS OF THE EMPEROR'S ARMY AND 24,777,609 REPTILIAN RACE CIVILIANS DIED. THE AGGRESSING PLEADIANS HAVE SET A COURSE TO THE MOTHER PLANET AND THE

EMPEROR'S COURT. THE ENEMY IS EXPECTED TO BE THERE IN 3 SHORTER CYCLES.

THE EMPEROR:

THEY ARE PROGRESSING FASTER THAN EVER. EVERYTHING IS GOING OUT OF THEIR HANDS. I ALSO WORKED ON STRENGTHENING, ON MILITARY PROJECTS, ON NEW TECHNOLOGY, WE HAVE A SUPER CANNON. MY CRAZY BROTHER RUINED EVERYTHING BECAUSE HE WORKED ON HIS HAND. AND WHAT SHOULD I DO NOW BUT CONTINUE WITH MY HUMILIATION AND BEGGING FOR MERCY FOR THE SPECIES. I HAVE NO RIGHT TO PRAY FOR MY HEAD AND MY BLOOD AND I WILL NOT PRAY. YOU DISGUSTED THE ENTIRE RACE. YOUR PROJECT FAILED BECAUSE IT WAS DISCOVERED AND YOU WERE NOT CAREFUL. YOU KNOW EVERYTHING AND COULD HAVE REACTED. THOSE WHO LISTENED TO YOU ARE NOT GUILTY. YOU'RE STUPID. YOU ARE AN INBELIEVER. DO YOU DENY THE EXISTENCE OF A SUPREME BEING? YOU ARE OUT OF YOUR MADNESS!

BROTHER MIN'S HOLOGRAM GOES OFF THE SPECIALISTS BREAK DOWN THE DOOR OF HIS HOUSE AND HE'S NOT THERE.

REPORT TO THE EMPEROR:

MASTER GENERAL MIN IS NOT IN HIS CHAMBERS!

BROTHER MIN - ENTERS THE HALL AND APPROACHES THE EMPEROR: MAJESTY. I'M HERE.

MEMBERS OF THE RACE STILL IN PROSPEROUS POSITION RAISE THEIR HEADS EXPECTING TO ATTEND THE ASSASSINATION OF THE EMPEROR'S BROTHER BY THE EMPEROR PERSONALY. MIN ALSO BOW TO THE GROUND. CAN BE HEARD IN THE HALL: "SPARE HIM", "HE'S RIGHT", "WE'VE HAD ENOUGH OF PLEDIANS"

THE EMPEROR:

SILENCE!!! GET UP EVERYONE! I WILL NOT LET THE ENEMY WATCH MY RACE KNEEL. IF I HAVE TO HUMILIATE MYSELF, THE RACE DOESN'T HAVE AT LEAST NOT THAT MUCH!

HE APPROACHES HIS BROTHER WITH A SWORD IN HIS HAND BUT IT IS NOT ACTIVATED HE HUGS HIM AND SAYS TO HIM:

"YOU FOOL. IT COULD HAVE BEEN DIFFERENT AND SMARTER"

THE EMPEROR:

GET IN ORDER EVERYONE. FIT THE UNIFORMS. I WILL INVITE THE PLEDIANS.

ADJUSTS BROTHER'S UNIFORM. YOU CAN SEE ON HIS FACE A MIXTURE OF ANGER, DISAPPOINTMENT, BUT ALSO LOVE BECAUSE HE KNOWS

THAT THE DEATH OF HIS BROTHER AND SON AND HIS NEAR ONE IS NEAR.... IT IS JUST A QUESTION OF THE FATE OF THE RACE AND HOW TO FIX THE MATTER. HE ADJUSTS HIS SON'S UNIFORM. HE SETS THEM. HE SAYS "YOU STAND THERE" HE IS LOOKING FOR A CONNECTION WITH THE GREAT COUNCIL OF PLEDIANS.

GRAND COUNCIL ON THE CONNECTION - ARMY GENERAL SPEAKS:
YES YOUR IMPERIAL MAJESTY AND RELATIVE.

THE EMPEROR:

DEAR RELATIVES FROM THE GREAT COUNCIL OF PLADIANS. ON BEHALF OF THE REPTILIAN RACE I SAY - WE ARE GUILTY AND YOUR RAGE IS JUSTIFIED. I DISCOVERED THAT MY BLOOD AND MY OWN BROTHER WAS RUNNING THE PROJECT WITHOUT MY KNOWLEDGE. HE EVEN REMOTE CONTROLLED ME. I WAS GIVING TREASURES AND COMMANDS WITHOUT EVEN KNOWING IT. SHAME!!! MY OATH IN BLOOD WAS HONEST AND CORRECT. I AM DECEIVED JUST LIKE YOU. I AM LOOKING FOR PEACE AND A CESSATION OF HOSTILITIES. AGREEMENT. THE BLOOD OF THE REPTILIAN WILL FALL AND BE MINE AND MY FIRST AND BLUE BLOOD. I SEEK MERCY FOR MY RACE. NOT FOR MYSELF.

GENERAL OF THE ARMY OF PLEDIAN:

WE TRUST YOU MAJESTY AND DEAR RELATIVE. BUT OUR DECISION WILL NOT CHANGE AND THE WAR CONTINUES UNTIL OUR PUBLISHED PLAN IS FULFILLED. WE HAVE CONSIDERED ALL THE ARGUMENTS, INCLUDING THAT THE EMPEROR OF THE REPTILIAN RACE WAS NOT INFORMED OF ALL THE EVENTS. MORE THAN IF THE RACE DOESN'T RESPECT THE EMPEROR HOW WILL ANYTHING ELSE?

THE EMPEROR:

WHAT FULFILLMENT? TO KILL OUR CHILDREN AND ONLY KEEP THOSE UNDER 1/6 OF THEIR LIFE CYCLE AS PETS AND MAKE THEM LIKE PLEDIANS? BETTER KILL US ALL NOW! THAT IS YOUR JUSTICE AND INTERPRETATION OF ANCIENT RULES. TO TAKE OUR BLOOD AND MAKE THEM PLEADIANS? IS THAT YOUR WIN?

IN THE HALL VOICES : "IT'S RIGHT", "BETTER DEATH THAN THAT", "TYRANTS PRESENTING AS A NOBLE"

GENERAL OF THE ARMY OF PLEDIAN:

YOUR MAJESTY. YOUR PROPOSAL IS PERSONALLY COMPLETELY ACCEPTABLE TO ME AND I WANT TO KILL YOU ALL. HOWEVER, PLEDIANS FOLLOW THE RULES AND THE DECISION IS DIFFERENT AND THAT CHILDREN UNDER 1/6 OF THE REPTILIAN LIFE CYCLE ARE PRESERVED AND EDUCATED TO BE DIFFERENT, TO STOP WHAT YOU ARE DOING. IN THE ONCE UPON A TIME AT LEAST THE GUILTY WAS KNOWN AND IT WAS

ALWAYS THE EMPEROR, AND NOW THEY ARE WORKING BEHIND THE EMPEROR'S BACK. WHO KNOWS WHAT SOMEONE OF YOUR RACE WOULD THINK OF NEXT TIME AND WHAT THEY WOULD TRY. WHAT IF WE DON'T DISCOVER IT IN TIME?

THE EMPEROR:

MAY I MAKE A SUGGESTION? CAN I TALK TO MY RELATIVE HIGH PRIEST?

HIGH PRIEST OF PLEDIAN:

YES YOUR MAJESTY AND RELATIVE.

THE EMPEROR:

YOU KNOW THE FULL TRUTH. WE ARE GUILTY AND I DON'T DISPUTE THAT. I DID NOT ACTUALLY BREAK THE OATH, BUT MY BLOOD AND OWN BROTHER DID. I GIVE MY BROTHER'S, SON'S, AND MY HEADS FOR PEACE AND PLEDIANS TO GET AWAY FROM THIS ATROCITY AND MASSACRE OF MY RACE. SHOW THAT GREATNESS OF YOURS THAT YOU PROJECT ABOUT YOURSELF AND TAKE A TRIBUTE IN THE BLOOD AND FIRST BLOOD OF ONE EMPEROR. IT WILL BE BEAUTIFUL FIGHT STORIES FOR LITTLE PLEIDIANS FOR THOUSANDS OF CYCLES. NOW AND HERE YOU WILL GET THREE HEADS OF THE FIRST AND BLUE BLOOD OF MY RACE....ISN'T THAT ENOUGH?

FEAR IS ON THE FACE OF THE PRINCE THE MOTHER IS FEARING BESIDE PRAYING TO THE SUPREME BEING BECAUSE SHE KNOWS IT EXISTS SHE IS CONVINCED OF IT BECAUSE THE INTERGALACTIC VORTEXES AND GATEWAYS ARE ACCESSIBLE TO PRIESTS AND THEY KNOW NOT REALLY JUST HER CHILD'S UNCLE BUT DEATH IS LOOKING INTO THE SOULS OF THESE THREE REPRESENTATIVES OF THE FIRST AND BLUE BLOOD OF THE REPTILIAN RACE.

HIGH PRIEST OF PLEDIAN:

YOUR MAJESTY AND RELATIVE. WHAT YOU OFFER US WE WILL TAKE OURSELVES VERY QUICKLY. WE ARE CLOSE TO YOUR LAST LINE OF DEFENSE. JUST LET'S SEE YOUR CANNON YOU MENTION. IF WE WANT YOUR HEADS WE CAN TAKE IT IN THIS MOMENT OURSELVES UNIT DEMONSTRATE IT.

THE PROBE (NEEDLE) - THE SAME AS IN THE BASE THAT WAS IN THE FLIGHT IT TURNED ON THE LIGHT BEAM AND CUT OFF THE HEAD OF GENERAL MINE AND THEN IT STOPPED AND DOESN'T MOVE IT STOPPED NEXT TO THE HEAD OF THE YOUNG PRINCE. HE SEES HER WITH HIS EYES AND IT IS FILLED EVEN THOUGH SHE IS INVISIBLE THE FEAR IS HUGE THE YOUNG MAN IS TERRIFIED HIS UNCLE HAS JUST BEEN EXECUTED AND HIS BLOOD REACHES HIS SHOES AND DREAMS THEM A TERRIBLE SCENE.

THE EMPEROR:

COUSIN MY OFFER STANDS. I WILL CERTAINLY NOT SURVIVE THE SHAME. JUST BEGGING FOR MERCY FOR THE RACE. HOW WOULD YOU FEEL IF SOMEONE DECIDED TO KILL ALL THE PLEADS?

HIGH PRIEST OF PLEDIAN:

YOUR MAJESTY AND RELATIVE. YOU TALK ABOUT MERCY TO A FATHER WHO LOST HIS DAUGHTER AND WHOSE TOMBSTONE WAS URINED BY LAUGHING REPTILIANS. I UNDERSTAND AND RESPECT THE CONCERN FOR THE BREED. I KNOW YOU WOULD KILL ALL THE PLEADS. WE WILL NOT KILL ALL THE REPTILIANS AND WE WILL SPARE THOSE YOUNG AND NOT YET POISONED. SIGN OUT!

PRESENTATION - THE PLEDIAN SHIPS OVERCOME THE REPTILIAN RESISTANCE - THEY FIGHT BRAVELY AND WITH ALL THEIR FORCES - THEY ARE GREAT WARRIORS BUT THE PLEDIAN SHIPS AND GROUND WEAPONS IN HAND TO HAND COMBAT ARE SUPERIOR AND ADVANCED. THEY CAME TO THE CAPITAL CITY AND THE EMPEROR'S COURT. THE SHIELDS ARE HOLDING THE LESSER SHIPS BUT THE NEWEST SHIPS ARE COMING THE THING WILL BE OVER SOON.

GRAND COUNCIL - THE HIGH PRIEST SPEAKS:

WHAT DO YOU THINK BROTHERS AND THE FIRST BLUE BLOOD, SHOULD WE CHANGE THE DECISION?

ALL IN VOICE: NO! BY NO MEANS! THEY ASKED AND GOT. WE MUST BE RESOLVED!

GENERAL INTELLIGENCE:

I SUPPORTED IT AND WANTED THE VOTING TO BE UNANIMOUS, BUT YOU KNOW MY POSITION. I THINK THAT WE HAVE EXCESSED IT AND ARE GIVING OURSELVES TOO MUCH FOR THE RIGHT. WE COULD AT LEAST SET THE LIMIT OF DEATH A LITTLE HIGHER AND INCLUDE MORE YOUNG REPTILIANS.

THE REPTILIAN PRINCE'S MOTHER IS SITTING ON THE FLOOR OF THE HALL SHE IS DESPERATE OPENING A PORTAL SIMILAR TO THE PRIEST OF PLEDIAN BEGGING THE SUPREME BEING FOR HELP

A REPTILIAN CANNON FIRES A PROJECTILE HITTING ONE OF THE PLEDIAN SHIPS AND SHUTTING IT DOWN THE REPTILIANS IN THE HALL AND EVERYWHERE ARE JOYING THEY HOPE THAT THE CANNONS WILL

HELP AND THEY HAVE A CHANCE LASER FROM THE PLEDIAN SHIP DESTROYING CANNONS WHICH ARE THE ONLY EFFECTIVE WEAPONS AGAINST NEW TECHNOLOGY IT'S ALL DONE THE END!!!

THE EMPEROR WITH HIS SON AND THE OTHERS FROM THE HALL COMES OUT INTO THE BALCONY OF THE CASTLE THE PLEADIANS ARE WAITING THEIR DESTROYER IS STANDING CALMLY THEY WANT TO RECORD THE SCENE FROM MULTIPLE ANGLES TO MAKE OF IT A MESSAGE FOR ALL TYPES AND FOR ALL THE TIMES.... THEY WANT THESE REALLY TO BE STORIES THAT WILL BE TALKED TO FUTURE GENERATIONS AND OF WHICH THE RACE OF THE PLEIDIANS WILL BE PROUD. THE PLEIDIANS COORDINATOR SIGNALS THAT EVERYTHING IS IN PLACE TO RECORD THE HISTORICAL EVENT.... AFTER THEY KILL THE EMPEROR, ALL THE OTHER PLEIDIANS MUST SURRENDER AND IT HAS ALWAYS BEEN THAT WAY. THE WAR WILL END, THE CHILDREN UNDER 1/6 LIFE CYCLE WILL BE SEPARATED FROM THE OLDER REPTILIANS WHO WILL BE KILLED AND THE PLEIDIANS WILL ONCE AGAIN HAVE THE VICTORY.

THE PLEIDIANS DESTROYER FIRES A BALL AT THE EMPEROR'S CASTLE SAME AS THE ONE THAT DESTROYED THE ENTIRE POPULATION OF PLANET EARTH THE END IS HERE !!!

CHAPTER VI) – THE SUPREME BEING HAS NO TIME FOR YOU UNDERSTAND THAT

A MOTHER WHO GIVES BIRTH AND LEAVES HER CHILD IN FRONT OF SOME ORPHANAGE, WHAT IS SHE? GOOD MOTHER? THE FATHER WHO RAN AWAY AFTER MAKING BABY IS A GOOD FATHER? IT'S NOT!!!

ALL THIS IS FROM THE POINT OF VIEW OF MOST OF US WHO CONSIDER OURSELVES TO BE NORMAL, BUT THEY ARE HARD FATE AND NO ONE KNOWS THE SUFFERING OF THOSE WHOSE SKIN HAS NOT BEEN IN, NO MATTER WHAT COLOR THAT SKIN IS. GREEN, BLUE, YELLOW, BLACK, ILLUMINATING OR WHATEVER.... EVERYWHERE IN THE UNIVERSE THERE ARE DIFFICULT TIMES OF FEMALES AND MALE THAT LEAD TO THE CREATION OF LIFE AND THEN THEY NEED TO CONTINUE THEIR ROLES AS MOTHER AND FATHER, WIFE AND HUSBAND, ALL THAT IS NECESSARY FOR THAT OFFSET IS A BIG BURDEN FOR ONE MOTHER AND ONE FATHER.

HOW DIFFICULT AND IMPOSSIBLE IS IT TO BE A PARENT TO ALL THE LIVING CREATURES THAT YOU ONCE CREATED, AS WELL AS TO THE ONES THAT THEY AND THEIR DESCENDANTS CREATED, MADE, MODIFIED, PERFECTED OR DETERMINED?

HOWEVER IT STARTED, CONTINUED OR FLOWED IT'S THERE AND NOW IS THE PROBLEM? PROBLEMS MUST BE SOLVED AND SOMEHOW THEY ALWAYS ARE SOLVED HOWEVER SOMEONE WANTS TO DEAL WITH THEM OR NOT.

WHEN YOU ARE THE SUPREME BEING, THE SUPREME ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE, YOU ARE EVERYTHING AND THE FATHER AND MOTHER OF THE RACES YOU HAVE NO ONE TO LEAVE THE PROBLEM YOU CREATED. YOU CAN ONLY HOPE THAT WHAT YOU CREATED IS CAPABLE OF TAKING CARE OF ITSELF, THAT IT WILL LISTEN TO WHAT YOU ORDER AND NOT BURDEN YOU WITH ITS PROBLEMS. HOPE DIES LAST!

THE SUPREME BEING GIVEN LIFE, THE CONSTELLATIONS AND THE RULES THE CHILDREN AND THE RACES HAVE ALL THE CONDITIONS, BUT THEY ARE NOT SATISFIED. THEY WANT MORE, THEY ARE NOT ENOUGH WITH WHAT THEY GOT. IN A MATERIAL SENSE THEY HAVE EVERYTHING ... BUT THEY ALWAYS NEED THAT SOMETHING MORE. NEVER HAPPY, FOREVER IN SEARCH OF HAPPINESS AND GREATER POWER. LIKE TODAY'S CHILDREN, AS SOON AS THEY GET THE TOY THEY HAVE BEEN LOOKING FOR NEW ONE, THEY LOOK FOR THE NEXT ONE AND THE ONE THEY GOT IS NO LONGER INTERESTING. GIVE, GIVE, I WANT, I WANT

TOO MANY RIGHTS AND NO OBLIGATIONS. THIS CREATES WORSE AND WORSE GENERATIONS IN THE UNIVERSE WHO LOSE THE CONNECTION WITH REALITY AND THINK THAT EVERYTHING BELONGS TO THEM, THAT THEY OWE NOTHING, AND THIS IS HOW DISRESPECT APPEARS FOR OTHERS AND FOR WORDS, HONOR, AND THE CREATOR OF ALL THE WORLDS, THE SUPREME BEING AND THE ONE TO THE ONLY CREATOR AND GREAT ARCHITECT OF ALL THE WORLDS.

THE SUPREME BEING WAS ANGRY WITH ITSELF MANY TIMES THAT CREATED THE RACES AND THE UNIVERSE IN THE FIRST PLACE BEFORE THAT IT LIVED IN PEACE AND QUIET ENJOYED AND WAS SELF-SUFFICIENT OUT OF THE BEST INTENT THAT THE JOY OF LIFE AND HE SHARED THE LIGHT WITH OTHERS AND NOT TO BE THE ONLY SINGLE WHO ENJOYED IT ALL . HE CREATED RACES AND CONSTELLATIONS AND THAT'S WHEN THE PROBLEMS BEGAN.

AS SOON AS YOU CREATE SOMETHING, IT IS THERE AND LOOKS FOR ITS SPACE, PLACE, SHELF, POSITION, INFLUENCE, IT WANTS THIS OR THAT, CONSIDERS, THINKS, BELIEVES THAT YOU WANTED TO SAY SOMETHING YOU WERE NOT AND KNOWS HOW TO INTERPRET THE WAY IT SUITED IT AND WHEN HE ANSWERS, WELL HE INTERPRETED THE SAME THING YESTERDAY IN ONE WAY, TODAY HE INTERPRETS THIS WAY, AND TOMORROW HE WILL INTERPRET IT SOME NEW WAY.

THERE WAS NEVER MORE PEACE AND SILENCE IN THE UNIVERSE IT'S LIKE YOU ARE IN CHARGE OF 333 LITTLE CHILDREN FROM 1 TO 9 YEARS OLD AND THEY ALL WANT SOMETHING SOME ARE HUNGRY, OTHERS ARE THIRSTY, THE THIRD WOULD LIKE TO THEY ARE PLAYING AWAY, THE FOURTH ARE NOT CLEAR WITH BRAIN, THE FIFTH AND THE HUNDRED AND THEY ALL NEED SOMETHING... ALL ARE IRRITATING, CHOKING, BURDENING THE GREAT CREATOR. IT IS A SINGLE PARENT WITH NO WAY TO ESCAPE.

NOT ALL THE WISDOM, STRENGTH, BEAUTY, FAITH, LOVE AND HOPE THAT THE SUPREME BEING HAS WITHIN HIMSELF AND ALL THE MERCY, COMPASSION, LIGHT HE HAS AND NURTURES IN HIMSELF CAN'T HELP AND THE WHOLE SITUATION WITH THE UNIVERSE IS A HUGE STRESS FOR THE SUPREME BEING. SOMETIMES IT WOULD CUT OFF ITSELF'S HEAD ... AND CARRY IT AWAY BUT THERE IS NO ONE IT CAN'T RAISE A HAND ON ITSELF AND THAT'S THE ONLY THING IT CAN'T DO IT CAN DO EVERYTHING ELSE, BUT THAT'S WHY IT WON'T. IT'S COMPLICATED.

THE SUPREME BEING WOULD EASILY SOLVE THE PROBLEM IT HAS NO SUPERIOR NO ONE CAN SUE IT, REPORT IT, CALL THE POLICE, IT IS ALL-POWERFUL, SELF-SUFFICIENT, ALL-SEEING AND THAT IS THE BIGGEST PROBLEM. SEEING EVERYTHING, KNOWING EVERYTHING, FEELING EVERYTHING... IS A GREAT STRESS!

IT DOES NOT WANT DEATH, DESTRUCTION, MISERABILITY, UNDOING ITS WORK AND RESETTING THE UNIVERSE. JUST ONE THOUGHT OF THE SUPREME BEING AND CREATOR OF THE UNIVERSE WOULD RETURN EVERYTHING TO THE STATE BEFORE IT DECIDED TO CREATE RACES AND CONSTELLATIONS... BUT IT CANNOT AND DOESN'T WANT TO DO THAT.

HE ALSO DOESN'T WANT TO LISTEN TO COMPLAINTS, ANNOUNCEMENTS, LETTERS, VOICES FROM THE PORTAL, PRAYERS AND EVERYTHING THAT IS ADDRESSED TO THE SUPREME BEING TO WHOM EVERYONE IS ADDRESSING IN DIFFERENT WAYS, AND IT CANNOT NOT HEAR AND SEE ALL OF IT BECAUSE IT IS ALL-SEEING AND THE ONLY THING HE CAN DO IS TO IGNORE IT AND LET EVERYTHING SOLVE ITSELF AND DO THIS FOR THOUSANDS OF CYCLES.

OCCASIONALLY, WHEN THE SPECIES FORGET WHAT THEY ARE AND WHERE THEY BELONG, LIKE ANY PARENT, THEY WILL ULTIMATELY BE REMINDED AND USUALLY ROUGHLY.

THE SUPREME BEING ATTEMPTED IN VARIOUS WAYS TO BRING THE RACES IN ORDER. THE MORE IT INVOLVED IN THEIR PROBLEMS AND CONFLICTS, THE MORE IT WAS UNWILLING AND READY TO RESET ALL OF THEM AND DELETE THEM FROM HISTORY ... TO GET BACK PEACE AND

SILENCE. BUT WHENEVER HE WAS CLOSE TO THAT DECISION, HE COULDN'T, HE REGRETTED, GAVE UP THE INTENTION.

IT EVEN TRIED TO WRITE RULES WHICH ARE CLEAR AND WHICH EVERYONE WILL RESPECT AND TO BE PRESENT IN THIS AND THAT WAY, BUT NOT TO BOTHER WITH ITS SUBJECTS AND CREATIONS.

IT WORKED WELL IN THE OLD TIMES, AS LONG AS THE GENERATIONS REMEMBERED THE POWER AND STRENGTHS OF THE SUPREME BEING AND LISTENED TO HIM BETTER, BUT THE WORLD GROWN, THE CONSTELLATIONS EXPANDED, THE CREATIONS AND SPECIES WHICH THE BEING CREATED MULTIPLIED, SO THEY THEMSELVES PROGRESSED. AND THEY CREATED SOME CREATURES AND SPECIES AND EVERYTHING BECAME TOO BIG, BURDENING, TRAINING. THE RULES ARE NOT FOLLOWED AND YOU CANNOT WATCH THEM AND YOU DON'T WANT TO.

THE SUPREME ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE AND THE ONE WHO SEES EVERYTHING AND KNOWS EVERYTHING LONG AGO DOESN'T WANT TO BE SEEN, KNOWN, OR DISTURBED BY ANYONE, BUT AS MUCH AS ALMIGHTY WOULD BE, IT WASN'T POSSIBLE WITHOUT RESETTING EVERYTHING THAT CREATED.

DURING THE CREATION OF THE SPECIES, THE BEING INTRODUCED PARTICLES OF MEDIUMS AND PRIESTS WHO WOULD BE BORN AND SERVE AS A PORTAL TO HIM THUS IT JUST CREATED A CHANNEL OF COMMUNICATION AND IT COULDN'T AVOID IT, IT COULD ONLY IGNORE IT AND IT DID IGNORE IT.... VEIL SUCCESSFUL AND THOUSANDS OF CYCLES BUT

THEN ONE MOTHER CRIED. AND CRIED FOR HELP FOR HER SON. SOMEONE WOULD SAY SO WHAT? THOUSANDS OF MOTHERS CRY AND PRAY FOR MERCY EVERY DAY FOR THEIR CHILDREN, AND SOMEONE STILL KILLS THEM, EAT THEM, BURN THEM, TAKE THEM AWAY, RAISE THEM AS CATTLE AND WHAT ABOUT THAT?

HOWEVER.... ALL THOSE NUMEROUS MOTHERS ARE NOT THIS MOTHER.... THIS MOTHER IS THE WIFE OF THE REPTILIAN EMPEROR, AND IS A PRIESTESS AND HAS A PORTAL TO COMMUNICATE WITH THE SUPREME BEING AND HOWEVER THE BEING IS DETERMINED TO IGNORE ALL INFORMATION COMING FROM ALL RACES AND FROM ALL SIDES OF THE UNIVERSE THIS MOTHER'S CRYING SEPARATED ALL THOSE MESSAGES AND THE BEING COULDN'T STAND IT DECIDED TO HEAR WHAT SHE HAD TO SAY AND SEE THE THING.

ONCE IT DECIDED THAT IT WANTED TO HEAR, SEE AND FEEL THE BEING, EVERYTHING WAS CLEAR TO START WITH YOUR THOUGHT, ORDER THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE TO STOP !!!

LIKE WHEN PAUSE IS PRESSED ON THE COMPUTER OR THE REMOTE EVERYTHING STOPS. THE ORB THAT BEARS DEATH HAS STOPPED. THEY ALL STOPPED IN THE POSITION IN WHICH THEY WERE AT THE MOMENT THE THOUGHT OF THE SUPREME BEING.

THEY ALL LOOK PETRIFIED BUT THEY KNOW AND ARE AWARE THAT THE SUPREME BEING IS WITH THEM IT APPEARED AFTER A LONG LONG TIME AND NONE OF THE ACTORS EXPECTED IT

THERE WERE MORE AND MORE THOSE WHO LOST FAITH AND THOUGHT THAT THE SUPREME BEING IS NOT EXIST.... BECAUSE WHAT IS NOT IN FRONT OF THEIR EYES OR WHAT THEY CANNOT FEEL, SO WHY WOULD THEY BELIEVE SOMEONE'S WORD FOR ARCHITECT EXISTS.

THE GENERATIONS THAT SAW AND FELT THE SUPREME BEING ARE LONG DEAD, THEREFORE THEIR TRADITIONS AND BELIEFS OF THE DESCENDANTS NORMALLY GET WEAKER AND WEAKER AND FINALLY LOST. IT IS IN THE NATURE OF ALL CREATURES.

FAR FROM SIGHT FAR FROM HEART. LOVE AS A SUPPORT FOR THE MEMORY IS THE FIRST SUFFERING AND THE EASIEST TO DISAPPEAR. EVEN THE MOST CONVINCING REMINDER OF THE STRENGTH, POWER, AND FEAR OF THE SUPREME BEING'S REPENTANCE IS WEAK WHEN THEY ARE GONE FOR A LONG TIME AND WHEN THEY ARE NOT IN FRONT OF YOUR EYES. EVEN ONE EMPEROR'S BROTHER DOUBTED THE EXISTENCE OF A SUPREME BEING, AND AT LEAST HE WAS LEARNED, SCHOOLED, IT WAS EXPLAINED TO HIM FROM A CHILD PERIOD. WHAT DO OTHER CREATURES IN THE UNIVERSE THINK.

NOW EVERYONE REMEMBERED. THEY STAND STONED IN SILENCE. EVERYTHING HAS STOPPED. MAYBE IF I APPEAR MORE OFTEN IT THINK THE SUPREME BEING WILL FEEL AND SEE AND LISTEN BETTER... BUT I CAN'T AND I DON'T WANT TO DEAL WITH THEM.

THIS IS THE MOMENT WHEN THE SUPREME BEING CAN DO WHATEVER HE WISHES. HE CAN TURN EVERYTHING BACK AND DELETE THE IDEA OF THE EMPEROR'S BROTHER FROM THE HEAD BECAUSE EVERYTHING STARTS FROM IDEAS. IDEAS ARE A VERY DANGEROUS THING. WHEN THEY ARE GOOD THEN THEY ARE GREAT AND LEAD TO INNOVATION, APPROVED TECHNOLOGY, PROGRESS... BUT WHEN THEY ARE BAD AND SOMEONE THINKS THEY ARE GOOD THEN THEY LEAD TO SITUATIONS LIKE THIS.

HOWEVER, IF THE SUPREME BEING DOES THAT, THERE IS A PROBLEM OF DISTURBING THE FLOW OF THINGS IN THE UNIVERSE AND WHO KNOWS WHAT WILL HAPPEN THEN AND THAT IN THE PAST HAS LEAD TO EVEN MORE COMPLICATED SITUATIONS WHERE EVERYTHING WILL BE EVEN MORE COMPLICATED AND BURNING FOR THE SUPREME BEING. THE SAME EFFECT WOULD BE PRODUCED IF HE DELETED THE EMPEROR'S BROTHER FROM EXISTENCE. ACTION ALWAYS HAS A REACTION, ZIG AND ZAG, AND WHO KNOWS WHAT THE RESULT OF THAT ACT WOULD BE. THE MOVEMENTS OF TIME AND SPACE OFTEN COMPLICATE THINGS, AND THE SUPREME BEING WILL WANT THIS TO END ASAP WITHOUT COMPLICATIONS AND TO CONTINUE HIS LIFE OF SELF-SUFFICIENCE AND WITH NO ONE INTERRUPTING HIM AT LEAST FOR A FEW LONG CYCLES AND GENERATIONS OF THE SPECIES.

IT IS BEST TO DECIDE WHAT HE WILL DO AND ORDER THEM AND THAT'S IT. JUST TO FIND OUT WHAT IS THE SMARTEST, TO SCARE ALL OF THEM WELL AND SET AN EXAMPLE FOR SCIENCE AND FOR ALL TO WISE UP AND THAT THERE IS NO NEED TO ACTIVATE AGAIN ALMOST AND SHOW THE CREATURES HE CREATED AND DOES NOT WANT TO DEAL WITH THEM.

AT THAT TIME AN EXCELLENT IDEA COME TO THE SUPREME BEING HE REALIZED THAT THEY (HIS CHILDREN) WILL NEVER UNDERSTAND WHAT HIS TROUBLE IS UNTIL THEY SEE FOR THEMSELVES WHAT IT MEAN TO CARE ABOUT A SYSTEM SO THAT EVERYONE IS THERE AND NO ONE IS THERE AND TO MUST CREATE SOME HARMONY, WORK ETC.

OF COURSE HE WILL NOT GIVE THEM A UNIVERSE TO RUN, BUT HE WILL GIVE THEM A TASK THAT THEY CANNOT REFUSE AND WILL TEACH THEM TO MIND FOREVER. HE WILL GIVE IT TO ALL SPECIES AND WHEN THEY ARE WELL BUSY DEALING WITH IT, THEY WILL HAVE LESS TIME TO STRESS THEIR CREATOR OF THE UNIVERSE.

IN THE RARE MOMENTS WHEN A SUPREME BEING DECIDES TO PRESENT ITSELF TO THEIR SUBJECTS, IT ALWAYS CHOOSES A WAY. THIS TIME IT HAS BEEN DECIDED THAT THE MEMBERS OF EACH OF THE RACE WILL BE REPRESENTED AS IF HE IS OF THAT RACE SO LET EVERYONE SEE IN FRONT OF THEM THE REPRESENTATION OF THE MASTER OF THE UNIVERSE AS IF HE IS THEIR MEMBER AND LET THEM BE AWARE OF IT LET THEM KNOW THAT IT IS JUST THE SHOW IN THE QUESTION BUT LET IT BE ONE MESSAGE I'M WITH YOU ALL BUT DON'T ANGRY ME.

SO TO START THINKING OF THE SUPREME BEING

DECIDE THAT ALL WEAPONS AND ALL TECHNOLOGY WILL DISAPPEAR.... WHEN HE DOES THAT THEN LET THE UNIVERSE CONTINUE WHERE IT

LEFT.... ALL CREATURES FALL TO THE GROUND AND BEGUN PRAYERS, SHOUTS OF THANKSGIVING, SALUTATORY MANTRAS TO THE SUPREME BEING, SHOWING RESPECT AND ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF POWER. ... EUPHORY IN HUMILITY THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH THAT THERE WILL BE SOBS AND SIGHS OF EXCITEMENT !

THE WORDS OF THE SUPREME BEING: SILENCIO!!! THERE WAS A SILENCE AND IT WAS THE SAME AS IT WAS WHEN EVERYTHING WAS STOPPED, IE. PAUSED.

I AM YOUR CREATOR. MOTHER AND FATHER. WHY ARE YOU INSULTING ME? WHERE DO YOU HAVE THE RIGHT TO NOT FOLLOW MY COMMANDMENTS AND THE RULES I LEFT YOU? YOU KNOW MY POWERS AND WHAT I CAN THINK AND WHAT WILL HAPPEN IN THE UNIVERSE IF I THINK THAT AND YOU TRY MY POWERS AGAIN, MAKE MISTAKES AGAIN AND REPEAT THEM?

I MAKE THIS SAME SPEECH EVERY TIME I DECIDE TO ADDRESS YOU. THERE IS NEVER ANY PROGRESS AND THE SAME THING IS HAPPENING ALL THE TIME. YOU ARE UNGRINGRATEFUL, GREEDY, BLINDED, DESIRING BOTH WHAT YOU NEED AND WHAT YOU DO NOT NEED.

YOU ARE BECOMING MORE AND MORE PERVERTED, YOU ARE LOOKING FOR PASSAGES AND HOLES IN MY RULES WHICH I LEFT FOR YOU TO BE BETTER, NOT TO FIND A WAY TO BE THE SAME AND BURNER ONLY BY RESPECTING FORMALITY! WHERE DOES SUCH INDEMNITY COME FROM?

WHAT DO YOU WANT FROM ME? DID I NOT GIVE ENOUGH? WANT TO BE ME? WELL IT CAN'T, BECAUSE I AM ONLY ONE AND NONE OF YOU CAN EVER BE ME, BUT YOU CAN BE LIKE ME. YOU CAN DO WHAT YOU ARE TOLD, YOU CAN LIVE NEXT TO EACH OTHER, YOU CAN STOP BEING WHAT YOU ARE AND START BEING BETTER.

MOTHER AND PRIEST IS PRAYING FOR HER SON AND ASKING FOR MY HELP? AND WHAT ABOUT THE OTHER SONS? YOU ARE NOT BEGGING FOR A RACE THAT IS THREATENED WITH EXTINCTION, AND YOU ARE THE PRIESTESS OF THAT RACE, BUT ONLY FOR YOUR SON AND YOU ARE SCREAMING IN MY EARS BECAUSE YOU KNOW I WILL HEAR YOU THAT WAY. YOU THINK I HAVE NOTHING TO LOSE. YOU HAVE AND YOU WILL LOSE! YOU ARE SELFISH!

AN EMPEROR WHO IS ANGRY AT HIS BROTHER NOT FOR WHAT HE DID AND BREAK ANCIENT RULES, BUT FOR NOT DOING IT WISELY AND SO AS NOT TO GET CAUGHT, SOMEHOW BREAKING THE RULES AND BEING WITHIN THEM WITH THE SAME EFFECT?

HIS RACE WILL NOT KNEEL BEFORE OTHERS, AND IT IS OK TO KNEEL BEFORE HIM AND KILL THEM WITH THE SWORD OF INNOCENCE. STRENGTH, RAW STRENGTH AND POWER! WHATEVER YOU SAID THIS IS WHAT YOU MEAN YOU CAN'T FOOL ME. YOU WANT ME TO SHOW YOU WHAT RAW STRENGTH AND POWER IS?!!!

*** THE EMPEROR DESCENDS EVEN FURTHER INTO AN OPPRESSED AND PRAYING POSITION, AS DOES EVERYONE AROUND HIM. THE PLEDIANS ARE SMILING BECAUSE THEY ARE SATISFIED WITH THE SCENE AND IT WILL BE FELT SUPREME ***

MY DEAR AND VIRTUE PLEDIANS. MY FIRST ONES. MY UNIQUE SUCCESS AND THE TYPE THAT IS SURE TO FOLLOW MY EVERY THOUGHT.

*** SATISFACTION FILLS THE HEARTS OF PLEDIANS ****

YOU ARE THE WORST OF ALL, BECAUSE YOU ARE THE BEST AT AVOIDING THE RULES. THINK YOU ARE SOMETHING SPECIAL? NOT. YOU ARE WORSE THAN OTHERS. YOU FULFILL THE FORM, NOT THE SUBSTANCE. YOU SPY, BUILD MECHANICAL DRONES TO REACH ANYONE. ARE YOU GOING TO TRY TO PLACE A PROBE (NEEDLE) ON ME TOO, MAYBE IMPRISON ME, MAKE ME SIGN SOMETHING? WHERE DO YOU HAVE THE RIGHT TO DECIDE ON THE FATE OF A SPECIES AND DECIDE TO KILL EVERYONE EXCEPT THOSE UNDER 1/6 OF THE LIFE CYCLE OF ANOTHER SPECIES? WHERE DOES THE RIGHT TO DESTROY LIFE ON THE ENTIRE PLANET COME FROM? DID YOU DETERMINE THAT ALL CREATURES ARE REPTILIAN CREATIONS OR WERE THERE INNOCENT CREATURES AS WELL? YOU DIDN'T EVEN THINK ABOUT IT BECAUSE YOU DON'T CARE! WHERE DOES THE RIGHT COME FROM, WHERE DOES THE BOLDNESS COME FROM? DO YOU REALLY WANT SOMEONE TO USE SUCH POWER? DO YOU WANT ME TO APPLY IT TO YOU?

*** THE OTHER RACES IN THEIR THOUGHTS ARE ABUSED BY THESE WORDS AND THE HUMILIATION OF THE REPTILIANS AND THE PLEDIANS BECAUSE THEY ARE THE DOMINANT RACES AND THE OTHER RACES DON'T LIKE THEM FOR VARIOUS REASONS OF COURSE THE SUPREME BEING FEELS THAT ***

AND THE OTHER RACES ARE NO BETTER. MORE AND MORE FLAWS AND LESS VIRTUES. COMPETITION, WEALTH, STUFF, COLLECT, COLLECT, BE RICHER, HAVE MORE THAN OTHER RACES, THEN YOUR OWN RACE, THEN YOUR FAMILY MEMBER.

THE RICH YOU GET AND THE MORE POWER YOU HAVE, THE DARKER YOUR SOULS ARE AND THE LIGHT IS SEARCHED FOR. ILLUMINATION AND THE WAY OF GOODNESS, NOT DARKNESS AND EVIL. YOU KNOW THAT

SOULS ARE IMMORTAL, BUT THEY SHOULD NOT BE TAINTED, HUMILIATED, MISERABLE. THE IMMORTALITY OF THE SOUL IS NOTHING IF THE SOUL IS BAD AND NOT WORTH IMMORTALITY. AND I CAN CANCEL THAT. TO WHOM DID I GIVE THE IMMORTAL SOULS? WELL IT IS A GIFT OF THE UNIVERSE YOU TURN IT INTO A SIN. POOR PEOPLE. SHAMELESS. THE APOSTATES!

HOW DID YOU COME LIKE THIS FROM ME? WHEN I CREATED YOU I WAS LOOKING INTO THE LIGHT AND I THOUGHT TO ILLUMINATE, AND YOU TURNED OUT AS IF I WAS LOOKING AT THE BLACKEST DARKNESS?

THERE IS ONLY ONE TRUTH AND I KNOW IT YOUR VERSIONS DO NOT MATTER IN THE UNIVERSE AND ONLY MY TRUTH IS THE REAL TRUTH. SHE IS THE ONE AND ONLY YOUR LIES AND DECEPTIONS ARE COUNTLESS.

SO STOP WITH THIS BEHAVIOR BECAUSE NEXT TIME THE WORDS WILL FAIL AND I WILL SEND JUST A THOUGHT TO DELETE YOU ALL AND FORGET ABOUT YOU. IF MY CREATION IS NOT WORTHY, I BETTER BURN IT IN THE FIRE LIKE YOU ARE INTENTIONAL TO DO!

I HAVE DECIDED

THE WAR ENDS. YOU ARE GOING BACK TO YOUR TERRITORIES AND I AM BANNING MANY TECHNOLOGIES YOU DON'T DESERVE TO USE THEM !!!

ALL SPECIES ARE REQUIRED TO PARTICIPATE IN THE CREATION OF LIFE ON THE PLANET ON WHICH YOU HAVE JUST CAUSED THE DESTRUCTION OF LIFE. THE PLANET REMAINS NOBODY'S AND EVERYONE'S TERRITORY, BUT YOU ALL HAVE A DUTY TO TAKE CARE OF IT TO CREATE BEINGS THAT WILL INHABIT IT, TO CREATE AN ATMOSPHERE THAT IS SUSTAINABLE FOR THEIR LIFE. I WANT YOU TO SEE HOW I AM WITH YOU AND HOW DIFFICULT IT IS TO ACHIEVE HARMONY. I DON'T WANT TO SEE WAR AND CONFLICTS AND REFRAIN FROM THAT, I WANT TO SEE THAT EVERYONE ON THAT PLANET IS GIVING YOUR CONTRIBUTION, THAT THERE ARE SOME BENEFITS AND APPLICATIONS OF TECHNOLOGY FOR POSITIVE THINGS FROM EACH TYPE. I WANT YOU TO BE THERE WITH EACH OTHER, NOT AGAINST EACH OTHER. I WANT YOU TO UNDERSTAND HOW EASY IT IS TO DESTROY SOMETHING AND HOW DIFFICULT TO BUILD SOMETHING. AND IT WAS MUCH EASIER FOR ME TO DELETE YOU ALL, THAN TO TELL YOU AGAIN WHAT I DO EVERY TIME AND YOU QUICKLY FORGET. I ASK YOU TO RESPECT YOURSELF AND TO RESPECT THE RULES WHICH ARE ANCIENT AND STILL VALID AND ARE ALONE CHANGED BY THIS ASSIGNMENT I HAVE GIVEN YOU.

TAKE ADVANTAGE OF THE OPPORTUNITY GIVEN TO YOU AND THE NEXT TIME I LOOK AT WHAT YOU'RE DOING, I WANT TO SEE THAT THE DIRECTION IS GOOD AND YOU DON'T MAKE OLD MISTAKES. AM I ASKING TOO MUCH FROM THOSE I CREATED AND GAVE THEM EVERYTHING?

DID YOU UNDERSTAND ME CHILDREN? ANSWER ME?

*** EVERYONE SAYS AND THOUGHTS "YES".... "WE ARE" EVERYONE WILL, EVERYTHING WILL! ITS DONE !!! BE JOLY !!!

THE SUPREME BEING DISAPPEARED EVERYONE FELT THAT IT WAS NO LONGER DIRECTLY PRESENT BUT NO ONE HAD THE SLIGHTEST DOUBT THAT IT EXISTED EVERYONE RISE AND SOMEHOW FELT BOTH HAPPY AND ASHAMED AND PROUD THAT THEY SAW AND FEEL IT IN PERSON THE SUPREME BEING BECAUSE MANY GENERATIONS DON'T EXPERIENCE THAT, BUT THEY ARE ALSO GUILTY BECAUSE THEY ARE PART OF THE GENERATION THAT MAKES THE SUPREME BEING SO ANGRY.

HOWEVER... THEY THINK THAT THE BEING HAS NEVER APPEARED WHEN IT WAS SATISFIED BUT ALWAYS WHEN IT WAS ANGRY AND IF EVERYTHING WAS RIGHT THERE WOULD BE MISSING THIS UNIQUE OPPORTUNITY TO SEE AND HEAR HIM. WHETHER TO REJOICE OR TO WORRY ... THEY HAVE MIXED FEELINGS.

THEN THE EUPHORY PASSES AND THEY FEEL STRESS.... "BANS MANY TECHNOLOGIES" THE HORROR !!!!!!! WHICH? HOW WILL WE DO WITHOUT THEM? TERRIBLE PUNISHMENT !!!!!!! GOING BACK TO THE AGE WHEN THERE WASN'T A LOT OF TECHNOLOGY HAD SOME OF THEM SO AFFECTED THAT THEY QUICKLY COMMITTED SUICIDES, BECAUSE HOW WILL THEY LIVE WITHOUT THEIR TECHNOLOGIES??? NOW YOU KNOW HOW HARD IT IS FOR YOUR CHILDREN WHEN YOU TAKE A TABLET OR PHONE AWAY FROM THEM. TYRANNY!!!

THE LEADERS OF ALL RACES SOMEHOW CALM DOWN, LOOK INTO THEMSELVES, TAKE CARE OF THEIR PROBLEMS, HELP THE POOR, TREAT ILLNESSES, INVEST MORE IN HOSPITALS, LESS IN LUXURIOUSNESS, AND HELP THE ONE BY THEMSELVES IN ALL RACES, DONATIONS AND HUMANITARIAN ACTIONS CULMINATED SOME APPEARED THE POSITIVE EFFECT OF THIS CONVERSATION AND MAY THE WILL FOR EVERY RACE TO BE BETTER, TO CHANGE IN BEHAVIOR, THAT THE NEXT TIME YOU WILL BE SUPREMELY SATISFIED WHEN YOU VISIT THEM AND NOT TO DECIDE FOR THE WORST AND A RESET OF THE UNIVERSE AND IF YOU DO DECIDE THAT THERE IS NO REASON FOR IT TO BE FOR THEM ... BUT POSSIBLY FOR THE OTHERS BUT NOT THAT THEY WANT IT FOR

THEM, BUT SIMPLY IF SOMEONE HAS TO, THEN THEY ARE BETTER THAN US AND EVERYTHING AS IT HAS BEEN COUNTLESS TIMES UNTIL NOW .

THE NUMBER OF MARRIAGES BETWEEN DIFFERENT RACES ALSO INCREASED SUDDENLY, AND THOSE WHO VIEWED IT AS EVIL AND UNACCEPTABLE NOW SEE IT DIFFERENTLY. THERE IS NO DOUBT THAT THE APPEARANCE OF A SUPERIOR BEING PROVIDED GOOD EFFECTS.

THE EUPHORY PASSES QUICKLY, LIFE CONTINUES, ALL FAULTS SURFACE AGAIN, GIVE UP THE PLACE OF VIRTUE AND VERY QUICKLY ENERGY AND DIRECTION AND THOUGHTS AND ASPIRATIONS RETURN TO THE COURSE WHICH WAS THE CAUSE OF ANGER OF THE SUPREME BEING. A CYCLE LIKE A CYCLE SOME IS LONGER SOME IS SHORTER BUT EVERY ONE HAS A BEGINNING AND AN END ..:

HOWEVER, IN RELATION TO THE PREVIOUS EPISODES AND APPEARANCES OF THE SUPREME BEING, THERE WAS ANOTHER SIGNIFICANT NEWS FOR US PEOPLE WHO ARE STILL BEING EMERGED, WHICH WE COULD NEVER FIND OUT UNTIL NOW BECAUSE THERE WAS NO ONE TO INFORM US....

THE TASK OR PUNISHMENT OR EDUCATION AS DETERMINED BY THE SUPREME BEING IS THE REHABILITATION OF THE CONVICTED. HE DOESN'T WANT TO BE THERE, BUT WHEN HE HAS TO, HE LOOKS TO USE THE TIME IN THE MOST USEFUL OR MOST INTERESTING WAY.

I WONDER WHY THE SUPREME MORE OFTEN NOT PAYING ATTENTION TO THE SPECIES IT HAS CREATED, SO THEY BEE A LITTLE MORE ATTENTIVE AND ADVERTISED MORE TIMES ... THERE WOULD BE SPECIES BETTER, EVERYTHING WOULD GO EASIER, THEY WOULD LISTEN BETTER AS WELL AS CHILDREN WHO LISTEN BETTER WHEN THEIR PARENTS HELP THEM WITH THEIR PRESENCE, AND AS SOON AS THE PARENTS BEND, THE CHILDREN ALSO COME TO THE MIND OF EVERYTHING. ONLY, IT'S SURE THE SUPREME WILL BE BUSY WITH SOME SMARTER THINGS AND IMPORTANT OBLIGATIONS, THINGS THAT SPECIES CAN'T EVEN UNDERSTAND HOW IMPORTANT THEY ARE, UNTIL MAN REALIZES HOW SMALL HE IS IN THIS UNIVERSE AND SO INSIGNIFICANT THAT HIS DESTINY IS IN THE HANDS AND GRACE OF ANYONE OF THE SPECIES, EVEN THE WEAKEST ONES... LUCKNOW, SOME SPECIES APPARENTLY LIKED MAN, OTHERWISE HE WOULD HAVE BEEN ERADICATED A LONG TIME AGO.

THE INVESTMENT OF ALL RACES BEGINS IN CREATING LIFE ON PLANET EARTH – [GAIA](#) AS IT IS CALLED INSTEAD OF THE NUMBER [X-3006009001200](#) IT HAD BEEN UP TO THAT TIME. THE COMMANDS OF THE SUPREME BEING ARE ALWAYS RESPECTED AND THERE IS NO RACE THAT HAS NOT TAKEN THEM SERIOUSLY.

GOVERNMENTS AND LEGAL TEAMS WERE WORKING ON THIS, WHICH INTERPRETED WHAT THE SUPREME BEING WANTED TO SAY, AND THEN DID IT MEAN SOMETHING IT DIDN'T SAY OR SAY SOMETHING IT DID NOT MEAN, ALL OF THAT NOT IN THE DIRECTION OF SOME OPPOSITION, BUT IN THE DIRECTION OF UNDERSTANDING THE ESSENCE OF THE DESIRE OF THE SUPREME BEING AS BETTER AS POSSIBLE, AND HOW IT COULD BE FULFILLED.

THAT'S HOW, IN ONE EVENING OF THE UNIVERSE, A GALAXY THAT NOBODY IS INTERESTED IN AND WHICH IS NOBODY'S LAND, WHICH WOULD HAVE BEEN ALLOWED TO SOMEONE AS A TERRITORY, WHICH WAS CHOSEN FOR THE REPTILIAN PROJECT EXACTLY BECAUSE THEY DIDN'T EXPECT ANYONE TO EVER LAND ON IT, IT HAPPENED THAT THE RACES ARE INTERESTED IN HER OUR PLANET EARTH – GAIA IS IN CENTER OF RACES MINDS.

OF COURSE, SOME RACES REALLY JUST WANTED TO FULFILL THE MINIMUM FORM AND WHAT THEY CONSIDERED TO BE THE FULFILLMENT OF THE SUPREME BEING'S ORDER, AND SOME WANTED TO INVEST MORE EFFORT AND PRESENCE AND EVERYTHING AND TO BE MAIN AND MOST DESERVING IN THE DEVELOPMENT OF THE PLANET AND LIFE ON IT . SOME QUICKLY GOT CARRIED AND STARTED TO IMPOSE THEIR WILL AND WHAT THEY THINK THE SUPREME BEING WANTS IN TRANSLATION WHAT THEY WANT.

GUESS WHAT TYPES THEY ARE IT'S NOT HARD!

AND THUS BEGAN A NEW CYCLE OF LIFE ON PLANET EARTH, THAT IS. GAIA AND EVERYTHING WAS FINE, BUT MANY FIRE AND WATER DISCHARGES HAPPENED. IT'S A LONG STORY AND IT WILL HAVE TO BE TOLD ON ANOTHER OCCASION.

IT IS IMPORTANT FOR US THAT IN THE END MAN WAS CREATED AND SINCE HIS CREATION, SOME KIND OF RIVALRY TAKES A COMPLETELY DIFFERENT DIMENSION, BUT ALL WITH THE GOAL OF FULFILLING WHAT THE RACES THINK THE SUPREME BEING HAS GIVEN THEM AS A TASK WITHOUT ANY BAD INTENTIONS. ... BUT THAT'S HOW IT HAPPENS THAT SOMETIMES THINGS GET COMPLICATED.

THE HUMAN KIND WAS CREATED WITH ALL VIRTUES AND DEFECTS. HOWEVER, SOMEHOW VIRTUES LESS AND FLAWS TOO MUCH. BUT WHAT TO EXPECT FROM THE TYPES THEY ARE, SO IT WOULD BE STRANGE IF SOMETHING BETTER THAN THEMSELVES CAME FROM THEM LIKE THAT. IT IS NOT REALISTIC TO EXPECT THAT AND OF COURSE THEIR VIRTUES AND MANY FAULTS WERE REFLECTED ON THE BEINGS THEY CREATED.

IT IS COMPLETELY LOGICAL BECAUSE YOU CANNOT GIVE ANOTHER MORE THAN YOU HAVE AND CAN.... WAIT!!!

SINCE EVEN A SIMPLE THOUGHT OF THE SUPREME BEING CAN DELETE THE EXISTENCE OF ANY CREATURE AND SINCE I WRITTEN WHAT I WROTE I'M AFRAID THAT THE SUPREME BEING WOULD THINK THAT I CRITICIZED IT BY CRITICIZING THE SPECIES THAT IT CREATED BECAUSE IT WAS REALLY NOT ON MY END OF MIND AND I WAS ONLY THINKING OF SPECIES AND THEIR CREATIONS, NOT OF THE SUPREME BEING AND HIS CREATIONS ::

DESCENDANTS ALWAYS IMITATE THEIR CREATORS, SO MAN ALSO GET HELP AND RULES THROUGH DIFFERENT HOLY BOOKS AND EVERYTHING HOW TO BEHAVE AND HOW TO BE, BUT SOMETHING DEEPLY EVIL IN MAN ALWAYS WAITS FOR ITS OPPORTUNITY AND DOESN'T MISS THE OPPORTUNITY TO BREAK OR ABUSE THE RULES. MAN TRYING TO PLAY UP WHAT IS CLEAR AND INTERPRET EVERYTHING THE WAY HE THINKS IT APPROPRIATE FOR HIM, AND IN FACT THERE IS ONLY DAMAGE AND DANGER TO MAN IN PEOPLE ::

HOW WOULD YOU KNOW WHAT IS GOOD IF THERE WAS NO EVIL? HOW WOULD BLACK AND WHITE DIFFER IF THEY WERE NOT SO OPPOSITE? THERE ARE NO CLEAR BLACK OR WHITE COLORS IN SHADES OF GRAY? HOW CAN THE DAY BE WITHOUT A NIGHT? HOW TO RECONCILE THAT GREATER PRINCIPLE EXCEPT IN THE ONLY NATURAL WAY.... ETERNAL CYCLES, CHANGES AND INTERACTION.

MAN HAS SHOWN THROUGHOUT HISTORY THAT HE IS CAPABLE OF ILLUMINATION - ENLIGHTENMENT WHEN HE WANTS IT, BUT HE HAS TO BE HELPED IN THAT AND IT REMAINS TO BE SEEN IF HE WILL BE SAVED FROM SOME NEW RESET, PURIFICATION BY FIRE OR WATER. EVERYTHING DEPENDS ON THE MAN AND HE IS THE ONE WHO WILL DECIDE ON HIS FATE.

THE END AS A NEW BEGINNING AND THE NEXT CYCLE!!!

THE DATE WHEN THE NOVEL SAW THE LIGHT **30.09.2022.**

ISBN-978-86-904730-0-7

∴ OPIS SUŠTINE ROMANA ∴

OVO JE ROMAN O VELIKOM ARHITEKTI UNIVERZUMA – VRHOVNOM BIĆU KOJE JE STVORILO SVE ŠTO POSTOJI, KOJE GOSPODARI UNIVERZUMOM ONAKO KAKO ODLUČI, KOJE MOŽE UTICATI NA SUDBINU UNIVERZUMA, KOJE JE ODLUČILO O STVARANJU BIĆA KOJA SU „NJEGOVA DECA“, NJEGOVE KREACIJE I KOJE MOŽE SVE I NE MORA NIŠTA. OVO JE ROMAN O SVIM VRLINAMA I MANAMA UNIVERZUMA I SVIH BIĆA, O CRNOM I BELOM, DOBROM I ZLOM, PRAVEDNOM I NEPRAVEDNOM, ISPRAVNOM I POGREŠNOM. OVO JE ROMAN O SVIMA NAMA I NAŠIM DOBRIM I LOŠIM STRANAMA. OVO JE ROMAN O VELIKIM I MALIM BIĆIMA, VELIKIM I MALIM SVETOVIMA, BITNIM I MANJE BITNIM SUDBINAMA. OVO JE ROMAN O PRAVILIMA I VEČITOJ POTREBI DA SE ONA KRŠE, DA SE TIME DOKAZUJE NADMOĆ, DA SE IZ HARMONIJE STVARA HAOS JER NEKO PRIŽELJKUJE HAOS, RAZARANJE I PATNJU A NEKO POKUŠAVA DA ODRŽI MIR, ALI NE PO SVAKU CENU JER IMA STVARI OKO KOJIH SE NE MOŽE PREGOVARATI, KOJE SE NE PRAŠTAJU I KOJE NE MOGU OSTATI BEZ ODMAZDE PA MAKAR SE SVE PRETVORILO U PEPEO I NIŠTAVILO. OVO JE ROMAN O VRLINAMA I MANAMA (REKOH LI VEĆ?), O PRISUSTVU ISTIH U SVIM BIĆIMA KOLIKO GOD SE TRUDILA DA BUDU JEDNO ILI DRUGO. OVO JE ROMAN O TVORCU I PRA-BIĆU I NJEGOVIM PRA-ČESTICAMA. BIĆU KOJE JE ISTOVREMENO I MAJKA I OTAC, SVETLO I TAMA GRADITELJ I RUŠITELJ I SVE TO JUČE, DANAS I SUTRA ∴

HERI∴ HODIE∴ CRAS∴ - JUČE∴ DANAS∴ SUTRA∴

∴ INTRO ∴

VRHOVNO BIĆE STVORILO JE BIĆA I VRSTE TJ. SVOJU DECU U CIKLUSIMA. NEKE VRSTE SU MLAĐE A NEKE STARIJE. DALO IM NEKA SAZVEŽĐA NA DAR I U NJIMA SU TE VRSTE BILE GOSPODARI I MOGLI SU ČINITI ŠTA ŽELE. VRSTA JE MNOGO O TOME U NEKOM DRUGOM ROMANU. OVDE SU DVE VRSTE U INTERAKCIJI PLEDIJANI I REPTILIJANI.

PRVO BEŠE REČ VRHOVNOG BIĆA KOJE JE DALO „DREVNA PRAVILA“ KAKO ĆE NJEGOVA BIĆA DA SE PONAŠAJU U NJEGOVOM ODSUSTVU, JER VRHOVNO BIĆE NE ŽELI DA BDI NAD SVOJIM TVOREVINAMA NEPREKIDNO, VEĆ DA PROVERAVA POVREMENO ŠTA SE DEŠAVA I DA BUDE ZADOVOLJNO ONIM ŠTO VIDI. TAKO JE TO ZAMISLILO ALI KADA ODGOVORAN NIJE TU DA NADGLEDA BILO ČIJE PONAŠANJE, SAMO JE PITANJE TRENUTKA KADA ĆE SE DESITI DEVIJACIJE. JER BIĆA SU SKLONA DA KRŠE PRAVILA MNOGO VIŠE NEGO DA IH POŠTUJU.

ZATO VRHOVNO BIĆE KROZ ISTORIJU POKAZA VRSTAMA I DOBRO I LOŠE I NATERA IH DA ZAPAMTE KOLIKO JE GNEV BOLAN I POSLUŠNOST DOBRA. VRSTE SU POSTOJALE MNOGO PRE NEGO JE NASTAO ČOVEK I PLANETA ZEMLJA ALI SUDBINA SE POIGRALA SA ČOVEKOM I DOVELA DO TOGA DA BAŠ ON BUDE U CENTRU NADMETANJA OVE DVE VRSTE I DA SE OKO NJEGA KOJI JE POTPUNO BEZZNAČAJAN U UNIVERZUMU VODE VEČITA NADMETANJA VRSTE PLEDIJANA I REPTILIJANA. SVEGA TOGA ČOVEK NIJE NI SVESTAN, NE VIDI ONO ŠTO MU JE PRED OČIMA. AKO VIDI PLEDIJANA MISLIĆE ANĐEO, AKO VIDI REPTILIJANA VEROVAĆE DA JE VIDEO MUTACIJU KROKODILA, BAŠ KAO ŠTO VERUJE DA ĆE CERN I LHC OTKRITI NAJMANJU ČESTICU UNIVERZUMA I REŠITI MISTERIJU, A NITI MOŽE DA VIDI SVOJOM TEHNIKOM NAJMANJU, NITI NAJVEĆU ČESTICU ... MEĐUTIM NEŠTO U GENU ČOVEKA JE TAKVO DA VEČITO ŽELI ONO ŠTO MU JE NEDOSTIŽNO, A NEĆE DA SE BAVI ONIM ŠTO MU JE DOSTUPNO, ŠTO BI MOGAO SAVLADATI, POBOLJŠATI, UNAPREDITI. TO JE VEĆ BILA TEMA HILJADA ROMANA I BEZBOJ MISLI I ANALIZA, PA NI ZA TO NEĆEMO GUBITI VREME, JER ONO JESTE BESKRAJNO ALI NE ZA NAS LJUDE KOJI SMO ZRNA PESKA NA OBALI MORA I JEDNAKO TAKO BITNI U OVOM UNIVERZUMU KOGA NASELJAVAMO.

PLEDIJANI SU VRSTA KOJA JE DOBRODUŠNA, MILITANTNA I DISCIPLINOVANA, ALI NIJE AGRESIVNA, NE TEŽI STICANJU BOGATSTVA I OTIMANJU, TEŽI NAPRETKU, HARMONIJI, RAZVOJU, POŠTOVANJU SA DRUGIM VRSTAMA I POŠTOVANJU DREVNIH PRAVILA KOJE JE IZA SEBE OSTAVILO VRHOVNO BIĆE. PLEDIJANI TA PRAVILA UČE OD MALIH NOGU I SMATRAJU DA MORA DA POSTOJI RED I DA ON MOŽE POSTOJATI SAMO AKO SE SVE VRSTE DRŽE PRAVILA. ZATO SU SVE DRUGE VRSTE PLEDIJANE PROZVALE ČUVARIMA PRAVILA I MILJENIČIMA VRHOVNOG BIĆA. ČOVEK LIČI NA PREDIJANE I NEKOME SE MOŽE UČINITI ZBOG TOLIKE SLIČNOSTI DA SU U NEKOM SRODSTVU SA NEKIMA OD NAS. ONI SU PRELEPA STVORENJA SPOSOBNA DA SE PRIKAZUJU I MATERIJALNO I BEZTELESNO SVE ZAVISNO OD ENERGETSKOG STANJA I STANJA UMA JER BESTELESNO I NAJBEZBEDNIJE STANJE ZAHTEVA MNOGO FAKTORA. PLADIJANI NIKOGA NE DIRAJU PRVI, NIKADA NE UZIMAJU TUĐE, ALI AKO SU NAPADNUTI ILI AKO IM JE NEŠTO UKRADENO NJIHOVE REAKCIJE SU BRUTALNE I DELUJU ČESTO I PRETERANE. PLEDIJANI SU TEHNOLOŠKI NAPREDNI I UVEK ZA KORAK ISPRED DRUGIH VRSTA KADA DRUGE VRSTE I POMISLE DA SU U NEČEMU PREVAZIŠLE PLEDIJANE ISPOSTAVI SE DA NISU. PLEDIJAN NIKADA NEĆE UBITI AKO NE MORA, PLEDIJAN IMA ČAST I POŠTUJE SVA BIĆA. PLEDIJANIMA UPRAVLJA VEĆE SASTAVLJENO OD LIDERA 6 KUĆA I PORODICA PRVE KRVI TJ. PORODICA KOJE JE STVORILO VRHOVNO BIĆE I IZ KOGA SU SE IZRODILI SVI PLEDIJANI. SEDMI ČLAN VEĆA JE UVEK VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK – MEDIJUM KOJI JE SPONA IZMEĐU VRSTE I VRHOVNOG BIĆA. IZMEĐU OVIH SEDAM GLAVA BIRA SE JEDNA KOJA JE VRHOVNI KOMANDANT VRSTE I POSTOJE PRAVILA O ČEMU ODLUČUJE VEĆE, O ČEMU ODLUČUJE KOMANDANT, A KOMANDANT

NE MOŽE BITI SVEŠTENIK VEĆ SAMO JEDNA OD 6 GLAVA KUĆA PRVE KRVI. TAKO JE KOD PLEDIJANA ODUVEK I ONI SVOJ SISTEM POŠTUJU. PLEDIJANI ANGAŽUJU RADNU SNAGU I PLAĆAJU JE, ALI NE STVARAJU ROBOVE I BIĆA DA BI IM SLUŽILA. MOŽE SE REĆI DA SU OVO BIĆA SVETLOSTI.

REPTILIJANI SU VRSTA KOJE JE RATOBORNA, MILITANTNA I AGRESIVNA, ZA NJU DREVNA PRAVILA PREDSTAVLJAJU OGRANIČENJA KOJE MORAJU POŠTOVATI, ALI GLEDAJU KAKO DA IH ZAOKUPU, NAĐU PRAZNE I RASTUMAČE IH U SVOJU KORIST. ŠTO JE DUŽE VRHOVNO BIĆE ODSUTNO, TO SE REPTILIJANI VIŠE OPUŠTAJU I POČINJU PONAŠATI AGRESIVNO PREMA DRUGIM VRSTAMA. KADA SILE VRHOVNOG BIĆA NEMA, ONI SE OSETE SNAŽNIMA I STALNO REMETE HARMONIJU UNIVERZUMA. JEDNOSTAVNO SU ŽELJNI DA DOMINIRAJU, KOMANDUJU, DA UZIMAJU ŠTA POŽELE I DA UTIČU NA DOGAĐAJE FORSIRANJEM SVOJE VOLJE. REPTILIJANI SU PO PRIRODI AUTOKRATE, NJIHOVA HIJERARHIJA POČIVA NA DOMINACIJI. ONI IMAJU IMPERATORE I DINASTIJE I SISTEM DA NAJJAČI GOSPODARI. ZATO SU KOD NJIH ČESTI PREVRATI I ZAMENE DINASTIJA. REPTILIJANI VOLE SUKOBNE, NE MOGU DUGO DA IZDRŽE BEZ KRVI I ZATO SU KOD NJIH POPULARNI DVOBOJI I ZABAVA SA KRVOPROLIČEM, JER AKO NEMAJU RAT SA NEKOM VRSTOM, ONI NEKI SUKOB MORAJU IMATI I GLEDATI. ZA POTREBE SVOJE ZABAVE I DOMINACIJE, ONI SU STVORILI RAZNE POD-VRSTE NA NAČIN DOZVOLJENIH MANIPULACIJA PRAČESTICAMA OD KOJIH SE CEO UNIVERZUM SATKAN I KOJE ČOVEK NIKADA NEĆE SPOZNATI, JER NJEGOVO OKO I TEHNOLOGIJA NIKADA NEĆE BITI TOLIKO NAPREDNI. TE VRSTE SU ONE VRSTE KOJE NIJE STVORIO VRHOVNO BIĆE, VEĆ SU KREACIJE NAUKE I VRSTA KOJE SU DECA VRHOVNOG BIĆA. REPTILIJANI IMAJU MNOŠTVO ROBOVA ZA RAZNE POTREBE. ONI SU MOŽE SE REĆI BIĆA TAME.

SVE OSTALE VRSTE SU NEGDE IZMEĐU OVIH KRAJNOSTI, ALI KAO I UVEK MNOGO VIŠE RESPEKTUJU SILU REPTILIJANA NEGO DOBROTU PLEDIJANA. ZATO SU PLEDIJANI I MORALI ČESTO BITI REZOLUTNI I BRUTALNI DA POKAŽU DA JE PRIJATELJ NJIHOVIH NEPRIJATELJA NJIHOV NEPRIJATELJ, KAO I DA SARADNJA SA NEPRIJATELJIMA VODI U UNIŠTENJE. MILOST I PRAŠTANJE NEMA MNOGO PLODNOG TLA U SUROVOM UNIVERZUMU. O TOME VEĆ I ČOVEK MOŽE DA SVEDOČI I KROZ SVOJU KRATKU I ŽIVOPISNU ISTORIJU. DA BI SE RAZUMELO BOLJE, ONO ŠTO JE KRATAK CIKLUS U UNIVERZUMU TO SU MILIONI GODINA NA NAŠOJ PLANETI, ALI TRENUTAK JE UVEK ISTO I TO JE SADA, A JUČE I SUTRA SU RELATIVNI POJMOVI KOJE MOŽE SHVATATI KAKO KO ŽELI U OVOM NAŠEM UNIVERZUMU.

SVE VRSTE SU SVESNE DA JE VRHOVNO BIĆE I NJIHOV STVORITELJ SVEPRISUTAN AKO TO ŽELI, DA OČEKUJE POŠTOVANJE DREVNIM PRAVILA,

DA NEĆE IMATI MILOSTI PREMA ONIMA KOJI IH KRŠE, DA NEMAJU NAČINA DA IZBEGNU ODGOVORNOST ZA SVOJE GREHE ALI BIĆA SU SLABA I POVODE SE ZA MATERIJALNIM, ZA ONIM ŠTO JE LOŠE, ZA ONIM ŠTO SE NE SME. TOME JE DOPRINELO I VRHOVNO BIĆE JER NIJE SVIMA DALO JEDNAKO, NEKA SAZVEŽĐA SU PUNA BOGATSTVA, MATERIJA, RUDA, PRAČESTICA UNIVERZUMA KOJE SU CENJENE, A DRUGA SU SAMO OGROMNE PUSTOŠI BEZ VREDNOSTI. U PRIRODI BIĆA JE DA BUDU POHLEPNA I ŽELE SVE VIŠE I VIŠE, PA ČAK I DA IMAJU JEDNAKO KAO OSTALI OPET BI TEŽILA VEĆEM BOGATSTVU, A POSEBNO KADA MISLE DA SU USKRAČENA I DA NIJE PRAVEDNO ŠTO SU DOBILI MANJE ATRAKTIVNA SAZVEŽĐA.

BILO KAKO BILO VREMENA BLAGOSTANJA I RATOVA SU SE SMENJIVALA NEKADA SU DO SPORAZUMA VRSTA ONE DOLAZILE SAME A NEKADA SE UMEŠALO VRHOVNO BIĆE I NJEGOVA REČ JE ZAKON PA SPORAZUMI VRSTA KOJI SU SUPROTNI VOLJI VRHOVNOG BIĆA PROSTO NE VAŽE JER U POČETKU, NA SREDINI I NA KRAJU JE UVEK REČ I VOLJA VRHOVNOG BIĆA – VELIKOG ARHITEKTE UNIVERZUMA. ONO JE GOSPODAR JUČE, DANAS I SUTRA.

VRHOVNO BIĆE SA VRSTAMA KOMUNICIRA KADA I AKO POŽELI I TO TIŠINOM (AKO ĆUTI I NE OGLAŠAVA SE NA POKUŠAJE KOMUNIKACIJE), GLASOM (KADA KAŽE NAREDBU), ŠAPATOM (KADA NEKOJ VRSTI SAOPŠTI ŠTA IMA DA DRUGE VRSTE NE ČUJU), POKRETOM (KADA URADI NEŠTO I TAKO POŠALJE PORUKU SVOJE VOLJE). VRHOVNO BIĆE NEMA OBLIK, NEMA FORMU, MOŽE SE POJAVITI U OBLIKU BILO KOJE VRSTE, NE MORA SE POJAVITI NIKADA, A KADA SE POJAVI SVE VRSTE ZAČUTE JER UNIVERZUM NEMA VEĆEG AUTORITETA OD SVOG TVORCA.

NEKE GALAKSIJE SU PO VOLJI VRHOVNOG BIĆA OSTALE "NIČIJA I SVAČIJA" TERITORIJA KOJU NIKO NE POSEDUJE I MOGU IH KORISTITI SVI ALI NE SMEJU DOMINIRATI I ZAUZIMATI IH KAO TERITORIJU. AKO ŽELE POSEDOVATI MORAJU TRAŽITI DOZVOLU VRHOVNOG BIĆA. VRHOVNO BIĆE I GOSPODAR UNIVERZUMA SE OGLAŠAVA KADA POŽELI. NEKADA GA NEMA JAKO DUGO A KADA SE OGLASI NJEGOVA SE REČ I MISAO POŠTUJU BEZ POGOVORA. U SVIM VRSTAMA POSTOJE MEDIJUMI OD KOJIH NEKI MANJE ILI VIŠE OSEĆAJU VOLJU VRHOVNOG BIĆA, VIDE, PREDVIĐAJU NJIHOV JE ZADATAK OSETITI RASPOLOŽENJE VRHOVNOG BIĆA KAKO BI SE IZBEGLI PROBLEMI JER POSTUPCI VRSTE MOGU IMATI OZBILJNE KONSEKVENCE. ZATO MEDIJUMI U KOMBINACIJI POZNAVANJA DREVNIH PRAVILA I OSEĆAJA ZA KOJI SE OBUČAVAJU POMAŽU VLADARIMA VRSTA DA DONOSE ISPRAVNE ODLUKE ZATO SU MEDIJUMI VEOMA CENJENI U SVOJIM VRSTAMA.

SVAKI PUT KADA SE VRHOVNO BIĆE DUGO NE OGLASI NEKE VRSTE ZABORAVE NJEGOVU MOĆ I POMISLE SA MOGU SAME DOMINIRATI I

KROJITI SUDBINU UNIVERZUMA KAO I DA TIŠINA VRHOVNOG BIĆA ZNAČI ODOBRAVANJE ZA NJIHOVE POTEZE. TO SE ČESTO ISPOSTAVILO POGREŠNIM RAZMIŠLJANJEM, ALI SE GREŠKE STALNO PONAVLJAJU.

JEDNA VRSTA (REPTILIJANI) ZLOUPOTREBILA JE PRAVILA I NAMETNULA DOMINACIJU SVOJIH BIĆA I EKSPERIMENTATA NA JEDNOJ UDALJENOJ PLANETI KOJA NIKOME NIJE BITNA I NADALA SE DA ĆE TO OSTATI NEOTKRIVENO. TA VRSTA IMA VELIKA SAZVEŽĐA ALI JE POHLEPNA I SUROVA I NIKADA NIJE ZADOVOLJNA UVEK ŽELI VIŠE I SMATRA DA SU DRUGE VRSTE NIŽE OD NJE. OVA VRSTA NAPRAVILA JE NA PLANETI ZEMLJI EKSPERIMENT U KOME JE SVOJ GENETSKI MATERIJAL STAVLJALA U BIĆA I KREIRALA IH PO SVOM GENETSKOM ŠABLONU. ALI NIJE TU BIO GLAVNI PROBLEM, VEĆ KORIŠĆENJE GENA I DRUGIH VRSTA U CILJU DA SE RAZVIJE NAČIN NA KOJI BI SE UBACIVANJEM GENA I DRUGE VRSTE DOŠLO DO RAZVIJANJA UTICAJA REPTILIJANA NA DRUGE VRSTE I UROĐENE POSLUŠNOSTI KA REPTILIJANIMA. NJIHOVA IDEJA JE BILA DA RAZVIJU ORUŽJE KOJE SE OGLEDA U UBACIVANJU GENETSKIH MODIFIKACIJA U DRUGE VRSTE KOJE BI DOVELE DO „REPTILIJANSKOG MOZGA“ ALI U SMISLU DALJINSKE KONTROLE KOJI PO PRIRODI PRIHVATA NAČINE FUNKCIONISANJA REPTILIJANA I AKO BI SE RAZVILA OPCIJA DA OSIM UROĐENE BLAGONAKLONOSTI MOŽE I DA SE KOMANDUJE BIĆIMA U KOJIMA POSTOJE REPTILIJANSKI GENI, ONDA BI REPTILIJANIMA BILO LAKŠE DA DOMINIRAJU I DOĐU DO SVOG CILJA. DA NAĐU NAČIN KOJI NIJE VIDLJIV DRUGIM VRSTAMA I DA ZAOKRENU DREVNA PRAVILA. POSTOJI LI BOLJE ORUŽJE NEGO UČI U UM NEPRIJATELJA I KADA POŽELIŠ NAREĐITI MU NEŠTO ŠTO MORA DA IZVRŠI, DA TE POSLUŠA, PA JOŠ I DA SE NE SEĆA DA JE UČINIO TO ŠTO MU JE NAREĐENO. ZA TAKVO ORUŽJE NEKI REPTILIJANI BI PODNELI SVE POTREBNE ŽRTVE, JER ONI MISLE DA NAJJAČI ZASLUŽUJU DA POKORE SVE OSTALE.

U OVOM PLANU PROBLEM JE ŠTO JE DREVNIM PRAVILIMA ZABRANJENO DA SE U EKSPERIMENTIMA VRSTA KORISTE GENI DRUGIH VRSTA KOJE SU DECA VRHOVNOG BIĆA A CILJ REPTILIJANA JE NEOSTVARIV BEZ TIH GENA (KOJE ILEGALNO NABAVLJAJU) JER NJIMA NIJE CILJ NAPRAVITI NOVE SVOJE KLONOVE I ROBOVE, VEĆ POSTATI VLADAR DRUGIM KRVNIM VRSTAMA TJ. VRSTAMA KOJE JE STVORILO VRHOVNO BIĆE.

OVAJ PODUHVAAT AKO USPE VODIĆE U DOMINACIJU REPTILIJANA I ZADOVOLJSTVO OSTVARENIM CILJEM ALI AKO NE USPE I AKO BUDU OTKRIVENI VODIĆE U VELIKE OSVETE SAMIH VRSTA ILI ČAK I OD STRANE VRHOVNOG BIĆA ČIJA DREVNA PRAVILA NISU POŠTOVANA.

ZATO REPTILIJANI I DINASTIJA NA VLASTI SVOJ PROJEKAT MORAJU ČUVATI PO SVAKU CENU, JER ZA NJEGA NIKO NE SME SAZNATI, ONI SE NADAJU DA JE VRHOVNO BIĆE KOJE SVE ZNA AKO ŽELI DA ZNA NEZAINTERESOVANO ZA SVE VRSTE I DA IMA NEKA PREČA POSLA, JER

NIJE SE OGLAŠAVALO MNOGO DUGIH CIKLUSA, TAKO DA JE OVO NJIHOV TRENUTAK AKO ŽELI SPREČIĆE IH, AKO ODOBRAVA I ČUTI PUSTIĆE IH I TAKO SU NEKI REPTILIJANI TO SEBI POSLOŽILI U SVOJIM UMOVIMA RIZIKIJUĆI SVE ZA PODUH VAT KOJI SMATRAJU VREDNIM RIZIKA.

MEĐUTIM, SVAKI DOBAR PLAN IMA JEDAN PROBLEM A TO JE ŠTO NEMA SAVRŠENOG PLANA I SLUČAJNOSTI SE DEŠAVAJU A ONDA VODE U NEIZVESNU BUDUĆNOST.

KAKVE VEZE SA SVIM ŠTO JE NAVEDENO IMA ČOVEK? NIKAKVE. ČOVEK ČAK JOŠ NIJE NI STVOREN. ON ĆE TEK NASTATI MNOGO, MNOGO CIKLUSA KASNIJE. ALI PLANETA NA KOJOJ ĆE ČOVEK NASTATI JE TU I NA NJOJ SE DEŠAVA OVAJ SMELI, DRSKI, HRABRI I SULUDI PROJEKAT REPTILIJANA.

GLAVA I) – TRAŽI I NAĆI ĆEŠ – MADA MOŽDA NE ONO ĆEMU SI SE NADAO.

VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK PLEDIJANA NALAZI SE NA MATIĆNOJ PLANETI U SVOJIM ODAJAMA. PRILAZI MU ADUTANT I GOVORI DA JE DOBIO PORUKU NA DREVNOJ HARTIJI OD SVEŠTENICE „A“ ZANIMLJIVO JER NIKO VIŠE NE KORISTI DREVNE HARTIJE I ONE SU MNOGO CIKLUSA ZABORAVLJENE. ČITA TEKST I PRIMEĆUJE GREŠKE U REDU 3, U REDU 6 I U REDU 9 TEKSTA. SVEŠTENICA JE PRVE KRV I VEOMA OBRAZOVANA. OVE GREŠKE NISU SLUČAJNOST I ON ZNA ŠTA TO ZNAĆI. TO JE SKRIVENA PORUKA. TAKO KOMUNICIRA NAJUŽI KRUG VRSTE, JER NEKE TAJNE NIKADA NE MOGU NAPUSTITI PRVI KRUG, PRVU I PLAVU KRV. UZIMA KODOVE ZA DEŠIFROVANJE IZ SVOG STOLA, NAMEŠTA KRUŽNE PRSTENOVE, ISPISUJE SLOVA ŠOK ... TEKST : „PROLIĆE SE PRVA KRV I TO TVOJA“. NESPOKOJAN JE I NE MOŽE DA IZDRŽI. DA JE HTELA DA PRIĆA O TOME KONEKTOROM ILI HOLOGRAMOM POZVALA BI GA. BEZBROJ JE PITANJA U NJEGOVOJ GLAVI. ZAŠTO NIJE ZVALA. ZAŠTO ZA OVAKO NEŠTO ŠALJE KODIRANU PORUKU? NE MOŽE DA IZDRŽI I POZIVA STARU SVEŠTENICU „A“ PITA JE ZAŠTO NIJE ZVALA? ONA MU ODGOVARA DA JOJ ZADNJIH PAR POZIVA NIJE ODGOVORIO. ON JOJ GOVORI DA JE BIO U GUŽVI. ONA NJEMU GOVORI DA MU JE ZATO POSLALA PORUKU NA DREVNOJ HARTIJI JER JE ZNALA DA ĆE TO POGLEDATI. ON JE PITA KAKVA JE BILA VIZIJA. ONA MU ODGOVARA VELIKI STRAH, PA POBEDA, PONOS NA KRV, RADOST, LJUBAV, IDILA, A ONDA OPET STRAH I SMRT, KRV PROLIVENA I KAŽE DA NIŠTA NE VIDI JASNO, ALI DA JE OSETILA SNAŽNO I BLIZU. ON GOVORI HVALA STARA PRIJATELJICE. POBRINUĆU SE. RAZMIŠLJA DA JE MOŽDA PRESTARA I KO ZNA ŠTA SVE SANJA I MEŠA ZA VIZIJU. DEŠAVA SE TO SVIM SVEŠTENICIMA U STAROSTI JER ĆULA SLABE I UM SE GUBI. POZIVA SVOJU ĆERKU JER JEDINO JE ONA DALEKO I SVE JE OK. NEMA RAZLOGA ZA BRIGU. GOVORI JOJ IPAK DA SE PAZI. NASTAVLJA DA PRIPREMA

VAŽNO PREDAVANJE ZA SUTRA JER ĆE SVI PLEDIJANI PRATITI ŠTA NJIHOV VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK IMA DA KAŽE

ISTRAŽIVAČKI BROD NORDIKA ~ PLEDIJANA U VREME DINOSAURUSA PROLAZI PORED PLANETE ZEMLJE. SENZORI OČITAVAJU POSTOJANJE ŽIVOTA. SPUŠTAJU SE U ATMOSFERU I PRIZOR IM SE DOPADA. ODLUČUJU DA SLETE NA PLANETU ZEMLJU I PROUČE JE. ONA JE SLOBODNA I NIČIJA TERITORIJA. POSMATRAJU ZANIMLJIVE ŽIVOTINJE, BILJKE. VOJNI DEO POSADE IMA PROBLEM SA NAPAJANJEM ŠTITOVA I DOK GA REŠAVAJU NAUČNICI ĆE BITI ŠTIĆENI OD VOJNIKA ... NIKO NE OČEKUJE BILO KAKAV PROBLEM, JER VOJNIK JE NAORUŽAN I LASERSKOM PUŠKOM, PIŠTOLJEM I LASERSKIM MAČEM. U JEDNOM TRENUTKU DOK DVOJE NAUČNIKA ISTRAŽUJE IZNENADA IH NAPADA T-REX PRIZOR JE STRESAN, OPASNOST VELIKA I GLEDALAC OČEKUJE MASAKR BIĆA OD IMPRESIVNOG AGRESORA. MLADA NAUČNICA PLEDIJANA JE PRESTRAVLJENA, ODRASLA U RASKOŠI I ŠTIĆENA OD MOĆNE PORODICE I SVOGA OCA VRHOVNOG SVEŠTENIKA CELE RASE I STARE I PRVE KRV, ONA NIJE OVAKAV PRIZOR VIDELA NI NA FILMU. ZA NJU JE OVO VELIKI STRES I PRISEĆA SE PROTIVLJENJA NJENOG OCA DA SE BAVI ISTRAŽIVANJEM UNIVERZUMA SA ČIM SE PROTIVIO I NJEN VERENIK KOJI JE I SAM VOJNIK - OFICIR ALI SMATRA DA JE PRERIZIČNO ISTRAŽIVANJE UNIVERZUMA ZA ŽENU. TAMAN KADA DELUJE DA JE SMRT DOŠLA PO MLADU PLEDIJALNKU VISOKOG RODA VOJNIK SVETLOSNI (LASERSKIM) MAČEM PRODUŽI MAČ NA NAJVEĆU DUŽINU 1 DO 3 I SA LAKOĆOM UBIJA STVORENJE ALI DEŠAVA SE NEŠTO ČUDNO I SENZOR VRSTA NA MAČU REGISTRUJE DA JE KRV KOJA JE BILA U KONTAKTU SA MAČEM SA GENIMA REPTILIJANA, PLEDIJANA I NEKIH DRUGIH VRSTA. VOJNIK JE ZBUNJEN I PRIJAVIĆE SLUČAJ.

TO NE MOŽE DA SE DESI ZATO ŠTO VRSTE KOJE SU PRVA KRV I DECA VRHOVNOG BIĆA PO DREVNIM PRAVILIMA NE SMEJU DA EKSPERIMENTIŠU SA GENIMA DRUGE DECE VRHOVNOG BIĆA. TO BI BILO KRŠENJE DREVNIM PRAVILA I POTPUNA NEPOSLUŠNOST KA VRHOVNOM BIĆU A KAZNA MOŽE BITI UNIŠTENJE I TIH STVORENJA I UNIŠTENJE ODGOVORNIH POJEDINACA U TOJ RASI ILI CELE RASE AKO JE VRHOVNO BIĆE ZA TO ODLUČI JER ONO MOŽE SVOJIM GLASOM, POKRETOM, ŠAPATOM ILI TIŠINOM I PROSTOM POMISLI DA UČINI ŠTA GOD ŽELI I TO JUČE, DANAS ILI SUTRA, JER SVE DIMENZIJE, PROSTOR I VREME SU U VLASTI SVOGA TVORCA I ON MOŽE SVE, A NE MORA NIŠTA.

DEVOJKA JE IZ STANJA STRAHA ZA ŽIVOT PREŠLA U STANJE EUFORIJE ŠTO JE PREŽIVELA I UPRAVO TO OSETILA SE NIKADA VIŠE ŽIVOM. OSEĆAJ JE BIO INTENZIVAN I STRESAN, ALI NJENI GENI SU RATNIČKI, PROGRESIVNI, NJENI ŽENSKI I MUŠKI PRECI SU ČINILI STVARI KOJE PLEDIJANI UČE U ŠKOLAMA I NA FAKULTETIMA I ONA PO PRVI PUT U ŽIVOTU OSETI TU SVOJU KRV I STRAST KA AVANTURI. PONOSNA JE NA SEBE I ŠTO JE TO NJENA REAKCIJA, DA ŽELI DA NASTAVI, DOŽIVI SLIČNE

SITUACIJE I POBEDI, PONOSNA JE ŠTO TO SPONTANO OSEĆA, A NE STRAH I ŽELJU DA NAPUSTI NAUČNI BROD I DA SE VRATI KUĆI KOD MAME I TATE KAO NEKA PRINCEZA KOJA BEZ OBEZBEĐENJA NE SME NI U PRODAVNICU. SVESNA JE ONA KOLIKO JE DOGAĐAJ BIO RIZIČAN ZA NJU, ALI I DA JE SVE BILO POKRIVENO OD VOJNIKA I DA ČAK NIJE MORAO NI DA PUČA LASEROM, VEĆ JE STVORENJE SAVLADA OBIČNIM SVETLOSNI MAČEM. POZIVA VERENIKA I PRIČA MU ŠTA SE DESILO VERENIK OČEKIVANO NEGODUJE I GOVORI KAKO JE NJEN OTAC BIO U PRAVU, KAKO JE OVAJ DOGAĐAJ UPRAVO POTVRDIO SVE STRAHOVE I NJEGA I NJENOG OCA I DA TREBA DA NAPUSTI MISIJU. PREVOZ JOJ MOGU POSLATI U KRATKOM CIKLUSU. DEVOJKA UŽIVA. NAJVIŠE VOLI SVOG VERENIKA KADA SE RASPRAVLJA SA NJOM I KADA ONA VIDI KOLIKO MU JE STALO, ALI KADA ZNA DA NEĆE ISTRAJATI I DA SE NEĆE POSVAĐATI I DA ĆE OPET BITI PO NJENOM. NEDOSTAJE JOJ. BRZO ĆE OPET BITI ZAJEDNO ČIM ONA ZAVRŠI OVAJ PUT I ČIM ON DOBIJE ODSUSTVO. SVE SU PLANIRALI I SVE IDE PO PLANU. NJIH ČEKA SAVRŠEN ŽIVOT, KARIJERE, BOGATSTVO, OVAKVI IZAZOVI I ADRENALIN KOJI ISPUNJAVA SVA ČULA, SRCE I KAO DA JE NEKA DROGA ZA PRVU I PLAVU KRV KOJU I ONA I NJEN VERENIK NOSE.

PLEDIJANI UZIMAJU UZORKE KRVI T-REKSA KOJI JE UBIJEN I VRAĆAJU SE NA BROD I VOJNIK IZVEŠTAVA ŠTA JE SENZOR PRIJAVIO. KAPETAN NAREĐUJE DA SE STVAR DETALJNO ISTRAŽI I PROVERE NALAZI I DA LI JE SENZOR MAČA ISPRAVAN DA SE NIJE POTKRALA NEKA GREŠKA.

UTVRĐENO JE DA STVORENJA NISU NASTALA SPONTANO NEGO GENSKOM INTERVENCIJOM IZGLEDA REPTILIJANA PO TEHNOLOGIJI A TO JE ZABRANJENO NEKA VRSTA JE UHVAĆENA U KRŠENJU DREVNIH PRAVILA VRHOVNOG BIĆA TO JE VELIKA STVAR !!!

POSADA JE U ŠOKU OVO MOŽE DOVESTI DO KRAJA UNIVERZUMA JER VRHOVNO BIĆE MOŽE KAZNITI SVE A NE SAMO VRSTU KOJA JE KRIVA. PRAVILO JE I DA VRSTA KOJA OTKRIJE TO PONAŠANJE MORA O TOME OBAVESTITI VRHOVNO BIĆE I AKO ODGOVORA NEMA DA MORA ŠTITITI DREVNA PRAVILA I SAMA. TO JE ONDA RAT SAZVEŽDA.

VODI SE RAZGOVOR I KAPETAN JE OKUPIO SVE U BRODU KOJI JE MALI BROD KOJI POSEDUJE ORUŽJA, ALI JE PRETEŽNO ISTRAŽIVAČKI BROD NAUČNIKA KOJI PROUČAVAJU GALAKSIJE, PLANETE I ŽIVOT, MINERALE NA NJIMA, RUDE, PANSPERMIJU I NASTANAK RAZLIČITIH STVORENJA OD ISTIH PRA-ČESTICA KOJE IZ UNIVERZUMA DOSPEJU NA PLANETE ITD.

KAPETAN :

OVO NIJE DOBRO I NEĆE DOBRO ZAVRŠITI. POSLAĆEMO IZVEŠTAJ KOMANDI I OČEKUJEMO VELIKI SKANDAL I MOGUĆE NAŠ SUKOB SA REPTILIJANIMA KOJI VEROVATNO STOJE IZA OVOGA. MOGUĆE DA SE

NALAZE NEGDE U BLIZINI I UBRZO ODLAZIMO. NE ŽELIM DA PRIVLAČIMO PAŽNJU. OVAKAV PROJEKAT SIGURNO NISU OSTAVILI POTPUNO BEZ NADZORA. MOŽDA SMO I U OPASNOSTI, A ŠTITIVI NEMAJU NAPAJANJE.

OFICIR :

ZAŠTO? PA IZVEŠĆEMO I VRHOVNO BIĆE PREKO NAŠIH SVEŠTENIKA I KAKVE VEZE MI IMAMO SA ODLUKOM KOJU ĆE DONETI. REPTILIJANI SE PLAŠE NAŠE TEHNOLOGIJE I NAUČILI SU LEKCIJE VIŠE PUTA. ČAK I AKO SU TU NEĆE SE USUDITI DA NAS NAPADNU.

ČLAN POSADE :

VRHOVNO BIĆE SE NIJE OGLASILO STOTINAMA HILJADA CIKLUSA. PRE ĆE BITI DA ĆEMO MI MORATI DA INTERVENIŠEMO I UNIŠTIMO OVAJ EKSPERIMENT NA OVOJ PLANETI. PODSETI ME SITUACIJA NA PRIČU MOG DEDE KOJI JE NAPRAVIO IMANJE, NEKOLIKO CIKLUSA SE BAVIO NJIME, UŽIVAO I UZGAJAO I BILJKE I ŽIVOTINJE I ONDA MU JE DOSADILO PA JE POTPUNO ZABORAVIO NA SVE. TAKO NEKADA POMISLIM DA SMO MI ZABORAVLJENI OD STRANE VRHOVNOG BIĆA I DA IMA NEKA PAMETNIJA POSLA, PA PITANJE KADA ĆE SE POJAVITI I KOJIM RAZLOGOM. ŠTA SU SVE I DO SADA RADILI REPTILIJANI, PA VRHOVNO BIĆE NIJE INTERVENISALO I SAME VRSTE SU MORALE DA SE BORE I PROLIVAJU KRV DA IH DOVEDU U RED.

KAPETAN :

TO JE UPRAVO ONO ŠTO ME BRINE, JER DREVNA PRAVILA KAŽU DA AKO NE BUDE REAKCIJE MI MORAMO INTERVENISATI. TO BI ZNAČILO NOVI VELIKI RAT. BOLJE DA NISMO NI SLETILI U OVU ZABIT. OVAKO JE STVAR TAKVA DA NE MOŽEMO DA SE PRAVIMO DA SE NIJE DESILO I DA NISMO OTKRILI OVO.

BRODSKI SISTEM GOVORI :

ALARM – NEPOZNATA STVORENJA U BLIZINI BRODA, BEZ ORUŽJA, OPASNOST OD KONTAKTA. *** STRES KOD SVIH!

KAPETAN :

PRIKAŽI OKOLINU HOLOGRAMOM I U SVIM PRAVCIMA!

PRIKAZUJE SE OKRUŽENJE BRODA I VIDE SE BRONHOSAURUSI U VELIKOM BROJU. PROSTO PRIŠLI SU BRODU I HRANE SE. NIŠTA NEOBIČNO I SENZORI SU OČIGLEDNO SAMO REGISTROVALI GENE KOJI SU U TIM ŽIVOTINJAMA.

KAPETAN :

DA LI JE SPREMAN IZVEŠTAJ ZA KOMANDU OKO SVEGA ŠTO SMO NAŠLI OVDE?

VOJNIK :

JESTE KAPATANE ALI ČEKA SE LABORATORIJA I NALAZ UZORKOVANE KRV I TAMO JE PROBLEM SA NAPAJANJEM. BRZI TEST JE DETETKOVAO, ČEKA SE POTVRDA DUBINSKIM TESTOM PO VAŠOJ NAREDBI. REKLI STE DA IZVEŠTAJ MORA BITI POTPUN I NALAZ APSOLUTNO SIGURAN.

KAPETAN :

DA. SAČEKAĆEMO. PA UPROPASTIO BIH SI KARIJERU DA POŠALJEM IZVEŠTAJ OVOG TIP, A DA NISAM PROVERIO I 100% SIGURAN. CELA MISIJA I POSADA BI ISPALI SMEŠNI U PUCALI BI KARIJERAMA U GLAVU.

SMEH U CELOJ PROSTORIJI

U TOM TRENUTKU NEKOLIKO T-REKSOVA NAPADA NA BRONHOSAURUSE I ONI U STAMPEDU UDARAJU BROD I PREVRĆU GA. LOME SE VRATA OD MASIVNOG UDARCA OGROMNOG STVORENJA.

IZNENADA U BROD ULAZE MALA STVORENJA SLIČNA T-REKSOVIMA SAMO VELIČINE PSA I MUNJEVITO MASAKRIRAJU POSADU. SVI SU MRTVI UKUPNO NJIH ŠESTORO. DOGAĐAJ SE ODIGRAO MUNJEVITO. SMRT JE U TRENU ZAMENILA ŽIVOT. ŠOK. NEVERICA. REALNOST.

BRODSKI SISTEM AUTOMATSKI REAGUJE I ŠALJE IZVEŠTAJ DA JE BROD OŠTEČEN I POSADA NAPADNUTA I BEZ ZNAKOVA ŽIVOTA U CENTRALU, ALI NE I IZVEŠTAJ OKO NALAZA KRŠENJA PRAVILA JER PO PROTOKOLU ONI SE NE ŠALJU AUTOMATSKI SVE DOK NISU DOVRŠENI. KOMANDA DOBIJA PRIKAZ DOGAĐAJA I GLEDA SNIMKE ŠTA SE DESILO. NIŠTA NE DELUJE SUMNJIVO. KOMENTARIŠU KAKO JE KAPETAN TREBAO DA PREMESTI BROD NA NEKO UZVIŠENJE AKO IM JE VEĆ BILO POKVARENO NAPAJANJE ŠTITIVA I ZA DELOVE OPREME.

OFICIR U KOMANDI IZDAJE NAREDBU :

POŠALJI RATNI BROD DA PREUZME TELA I REŠI OPREMU VELIKA NESREĆA

GLEDA U HOLOGRAM I U LICA STRADALIH SUNARODNIKA ŠOK MLADA NAUČNICA KOJA JE STRADALA JE ČERKA VRHOVNOG SVEŠTENIKA – MEDIJUMA IZ KUĆE PRVE KRV PLEMENA PLEDIJANA. TO JE JAKO VAŽNA PORODICA I NJEN OTAC JE JEDAN OD NAJUTICAJNIJIH PRIPADNIKA RASE. OVO NIJE NEKA OBIČNA NESREĆA, OVO JE TRAGEDIJA RASE PLEDIJANA. PLADIJANI SU SVI RAVNOPRAVNI, ALI NEKE SU RAVNOPRAVNIJI OD DRUGIH. NIJE DA ONI TO ŽELE, NEGO TAKO JE VEROVATNO ŽELELO VRHOVNO BIĆE I ONI SAMO SLEDE NJEGOVE INTENCIJE, A POSEBNO KADA IM TO GODI.

ISTI DOGAĐAJ IZ DRUGOG UGLA A SVE ZAVISI OD UGLA POSMATRANJA

....

REPTILIJANI PRIKRIVENI I U SVOJOJ BAZI ISPOD ZEMLJE PRIMEĆUJU DA NA PLANETU ZEMLJU SLEĆE PLEDIJANSKI ISTRAŽIVAČKI BROD. UZNEMIRENI SU JER ZNAJU DA JE OVO ZA NJIH VRLO OPASNA SITUACIJA. PROTOKOL JE DA SE IZVESTI PRETPOSTAVLJENI. ALI ...

KOMANDANT SPAVA I MLADI OFICIR ODLUČUJE SAM JER NEĆE DA GA BUDI I ŽELI DA BUDE ZASLUŽAN ZA PAMETNU ODLUKU, JER TAKO SE PRAVI KARIJERA NA KRAJU RAZMIŠLJA DA SU DOŠLI NA KRATKO I DA ĆE VEROVATNO BRZO IĆI DALJE NE SME DA IH SKENIRA JER ĆE TAKO PRIMETITI DA SU OPSERVIRANI. ODLUČUJE DA NASTAVI SA POSMARANJEM I SLUŠANJEM PREKO PRIKRIVENIH KAMERA I MIKROFONA I DA NE ČINI NIŠTA DOK SE KOMANDANT NE PROBUDI. AKO BUDE POTREBE PROBUDIĆE GA. NA KRAJU SLETALI SU I RANIJE BRODOVI, BUDU I ODU I NIKADA SE NIŠTA NIJE DESILO. OSIM TOGA, MLAD JE I ŽELJAN AKCIJE I DOKAZIVANJA. NIJE BIO U RATU I NA NEKIM VAŽNIM ZADACIMA I OVO SMATRA JEDNOM OBIČNOM SITUACIJOM.

NIŠTA NE DELUJE RIZIČNO PLEDIJANI ISTRAŽUJU OKOLINU SKENIRAJU METALE I MINERALE MLADI OFICIR NEMA NIKAKAV PROBLEM SA TIM JER JE BAZA ZAŠTIĆENA I NE MOŽE BITI SKENIRANA TJ. PRILIKOM SKENIRANJA IZGLEDA KAO STENA I NIŠTA IM NEĆE BITI SUMNJIVO I PLEDIJANI NEĆE ČAK NI ZNATI DA TU IMA REPTILIJANA.

MEĐUTIM ZABORAVLJA DA NAREDI OPASNIM ŽIVOTINJAMA DA NE IDU U PRAVCU PLEDIJANA I POŠTO SU KADA NISU POD KOMANDOM ŠTA DA RADE SLOBODNE DEŠAVA SE POTPUNO NEOČEKIVANO DA T-REX NAPADA PLEDIJANE NIJE TO OČEKIVAO I NAPRAVIO JE GREŠKU.

MLADI OFICIR ČUJE ŠTA ONI PRIČAJU OKO SENZORA NA SVETLOSOM (LASERSKOM) MAČU I TADA SHVATA DA IMA PROBLEM. NAREĐUJE VOJNIKU DA HITNO BUDI KOMANDANTA. SVI VOJNICI KADA SU I ONI SHVATILI ŠTA SE DESILO SU IMALI ZABRINUTA LICA JASNO JE DA JE SITUACIJA KRITIČNA. IZ NIČEGA SE IZRODILLO NEŠTO VRLO OPASNO.

KOMANDANT JE LJUT KOMENTARIŠE DA SU NESPOSOBNI, DA SU SRAMOTA ZA RASU, DA SU GLUPI UZNEMIREN JE I BESAN!
MLADI OFICIR MU OBJAŠNJAVA ŠTA SE DESILO I DA SE GREŠKA NEĆE PONOVI.

KOMANDANT:

DOZVOLIO SI DA STVORENJE NAPADNE PLEDIJANE! MISLIO SI DA SE TAKO NEŠTO NEĆE DESITI? NE ZNAŠ DA SVETLOSNI MAČ PLEDIJANA IMA SENZORE KRV I SA KOJOM SE SUSRETNE? NISI TO UČIO NA OBUCI?

MLADI OFICIR:

GOSPODINE IMAO JE LASERSKI PIŠTOLJ I PUŠKU. POSLEDNJE ŠTO SAM OČEKIVAO JE DA ĆE IZVADITI DRŠKU MAČA I UPOTREBITI SVETLOSNO ORUŽJE. BILO JE LOGIČNO DA UPOTREBI PIŠTOLJ ILI PUŠKU.

KOMANDANT JE BESAN IZDAJE NAREĐENJE VOJNIKU DA UPUCA MLADOG OFICIRA U GLAVU I OVAJ TO BEZ OKLEVANJA ČINI. LASERSKI HITAC U GLAVU JE ISTU POTPUNO RAZNEO PO PROSTORIJI. DRUGI VOJNICI BEZ POSEBNE KOMANDE IZNOSE TELO. SVIMA JE JASNO DA SE NALAZE U SREDIŠTU INTERGALAKTIČKE KRIZE I DA SE OD OVOG DOGAĐAJA MOŽE SVAŠTA IZRODITI.

KOMANDANT TRAŽI OBEZBEĐENU HOLOGRAMSKU VEZU SA PRETPOSTAVLJENIM. OBJAŠNJAVA MU SVE ŠTA SE DESILO

GENERAL REPTILIJANA:

PRE KOLIKO VREMENA SU UZELI UZORKE ZA PROVERU? DA LI JE MOGUĆE DA JE ZABORAVIO DA STAVI ZVERI POD DALJINSKU KONTROLU? UBIJ GA OVOG MOMENTA!!!

KOMANDANT:

GOSPODINE PRE PAR KRATKIH CIKLUSA SU UZELI UZORKE UBIO SAM GA ODMAH KAO ŠTO I VI IMATE PRAVO UBITI MENE ZBOG OVAKVE GREŠKE BILO KOGA POD MOJOM KOMANDOM. OSRAMOĆEN SAM I JA I MOJA KRV! DAJTE MI GLAS I MOJA KRV ĆE TEĆI!

GENERAL:

TVOJA KRV JE DREVNA RATNIČKA I NIJE ZA PROLIVANJE. NEMOJ DA TI PADAJU GLUPOSTI NA PAMET. POTREBAN SI ŽIV I SADA VIŠE NEGO IKADA. NIJE NAM OVO TREBALO, ALI TU JE I VALJA STVAR REŠAVATI. ČEKAJ DALJE KOMANDE.

GENERAL POZIVA SVOG PRETPOSTAVLJENOG I PONIZNO OBJAŠNJAVA SITUACIJU VIDI SE STRAH I STRES NA NJEMU NE VIDI SE SA KIM PRIČA VIDI SE SAMO OŽILJAK NA REPTILIJANSKOJ RUCI OBJAŠNJAVA SITUACIJU I TRAŽI NAREĐENJE ŠTA DA ČINI.

MISTERIOZNI SAGOVORNIK OČIGLEDNO NEKO JAKO VISOKO U SVETU REPTILIJANA MU KAŽE DA PO SVAKU CENU SPREČI DA PORUKA ODE SA PLANETE ZEMLJE I DA SE POTRUDI DA SVE IZGLEDA SPONTANO I SLUČAJNO, DA NE KORISTI NIŠTA ŠTO BI UKAZALO NA REPTILIJANE ALI DA UKLONI PLEDIJANE I TRAGOVE.

GENERAL :

KAKO TO DA IZVEDEM GOSPODINE?

SAGOVORNIK LJUTITO :

IZVEDI KAKO ZNAŠ I UMEŠ I ODMAH. SADA JE TRENUTAK DA POKAŽEŠ ZAŠTO SI GENERAL ARMIJE REPTILIJANA I ZAŠTO ZASLUŽUJEŠ DA PREŽIVIŠ OVU GLUPOST! SPAŠAVAJ I SEBE I RASU!

GENERAL JE BRIŽAN MRMLJA LAKO JE NAREDITI ALI KAKO TO IZVESTI? IPAK, STARI I ISKUSAN RATNIK IMA IDEJU

IZDAJE NAREDBU DA SE PREUZME KONTROLA NAD EKSPERIMENTIMA ŠALJE U OKOLINU BRODA PLEDIJANA BRONHOSAURUSE ZATIM NAREĐUJE DA BRODU PRIĐE KRDO KRVOLOČNIH ZVERI TJ MINIJATURNIH T-REXOVA I DA ČEKAJU SKRIVENI NAREĐUJE DA VELIKI T-REKSOVI NAPADNU BRONHOSAURUSE I DA SE DALJINSKI SVE IZVEDE KAO DA JE SPONTANO I DA SE BROD PLEDIJANA OŠTETI I VRATA OTVORE KADA SE TO DESILO NAREĐUJE DA KRDO MALIH T-REKSOVA POBIJE SVE PLEDIJANE.

SEDI U SVOJOJ FOTELJI GLEDA MASAKR KAO I PRETPOSTAVLJENI KOGA JE ZVAO I ČIJI SE IDENTITET NIJE VIDEO SVI SVE VIDE JER SVE ŠTO SE DEŠAVA JE PRIKAZANO PREKO OČIJU ŽIVOTINJA I TEHNOLOGIJA KOJU RAZVIJAJU JE DALJINSKA KONTROLA UZ POTPUNI UVID I GLEDANJE KAO ROBOT KOJI JE POTPUNO ORGANSKI I TO JE ZAMISAO I TAKO SU REPTILIJANI PLANIRALI DA ZAVLADAJU CELIM UNIVERZUMOM. PROJEKAT JE STAR I PAŽLJIVO PLANIRAN, A JEDNAKO JE I VRHUNSKA TAJNA ZA KOJU ZNA SAMO UZAK KRUG NAJVIŠIH PRIPADNIKA VRSTE. OVO JE NAJBOLJE ORUŽJE U UNIVERZUMU, JER MOŽEŠ IMATI VLAST NAD PRIPADNIKOM VRSTE I RADITI UMEŠTO NEGA ONO ŠTO ŽELIŠ A DA ON NEMA POJMA DA TO ČINI POD TVOJOM KONTOLOM. CILJ JE BLIZU JOŠ NEKOLIKO CIKLUSA I REPTILIJANI BI STVORILI TO ŠTO ŽELE PUSTILI BI GENE U DRUGE VRSTE I UBRZO POSTALI NJIHOVI GOSPODARI. BILI BI STRPLJIVI, BEZ PRIVLAČENJA PAŽNJE I ZA NEKOLIKO REPRODUKTIVNIH CIKLUSA, NJIHOVO GENSKO ORUŽJE BI DONELO POTPUNU DOMINACIJU I MOGUĆNOST DA DALJINSKI PREUZMU KONTROLU NAD BILO KOJIM PRIPADNIKOM NEKE VRSTE U KOGA JE UBAČENO ORUŽJE TJ. DELIĆ GENA KOJI SE RAŠIRIO PO ORGANIZMU. ČAK I DA JE DOMET ORUŽJA SAMO OŠTETITI ORGANIZAM U KOME JE VELIKI USPEH, ALI MOĆI DA SE KONTROLIŠE TO BIĆE TO JE ULTIMATIVNO ORUŽJE SVIH VREMENA. ZAMISLITE PLEDIJANA KOME SE REPTILIJANI NAREDE DA ISPALI SONDU UNIŠTENJA NA SOPSTVENU MATIČNU PLANETU I ON TO UČINI NESVESTAN DA JE TO UČINIO. TRENUTAK SLAVE I DOMINACIJE JE TU. DINASTIJA ĆE DOŽIVETI OVACIJE I CELA RASA ĆE JE SLAVITI KAO NITI JEDNU PRE. SAMO SE OVAJ INCIDENT MORA ZATAŠKATI, NE SME SE SADA RAZOTKRITI I UPROPASTITI SVE. TOLIKO CIKLUSA, TRUDA, ŽRTAVA I ENERGIJE JE UGROŽENO I STVAR SE MORA SANIRATI.

SVE IDE PO PLANU ALI PRIBLIŽAVA SE RATNI BROD PLEDIJANA GENERAL JE U PANICI I NAREĐUJE DA KRDO MALIH T-REKSOVA UZME U USTA SVAKI PO NEŠTO OD OPREME DA UNIŠTE UNUTRAŠNJI BROD ALI NAJVAŽNIJE DA UZMU UZORKE IZ LABORATORIJE I LASERSKI MAČ. GENERAL ZNA DA ĆE TO BITI PRIMEĆENO KAO ČUDNO PONAŠANJE PRIMITIVNIH STVORENJA KOJIMA DALJINSKI UPRAVLJAJU ALI NEMA IZBORA MORA SPREČITI DA DOKAZI DOSPEJU U RUKE ARMIIJE PLEDIJANA JER ONDA ĆE SVE BITI UPROPAŠTENO. NAREĐUJE DA SE STVORENJA PONAŠAJU STIHIJSKI KAO DA GRIZU SVE REDOM I DA SU PROSTO TAKVA I DA SE NENORMALNO PONAŠAJU.

ISTI DOGAĐAJ IZ TREĆEG UGLA

VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK PLEDIJANA U DVORANI GDE DRŽI GOVOR PRED PUNOM SALOM SVOJE VRSTE I PLEMENA SA ZVANICAMA PRVE KRVI I NAJVIŠIM ZVANICAMA CELE VRSTE POŠTO JE MEDIJUM U TRENUTKU MASAKRA ĆERKE I NJENE POMISLI „TATA POMOZI MI“ AKTIVIRA MU SE VORTEKS – PORTAL SA DOGAĐANJEM I PADA U TRANS STRAŠAN PRIZOR JEDNOM OCU !!!

STOJI ZA GOVORNICOM OČI SU MU SVETLA TIRKIZNE BOJE I U VIDU PRIKAZA SE ISPRED NJEGA VIDI NJEGOV DOŽIVLJAJ DOGAĐAJA VIDI ŠTA SE DEŠAVA ONAKO KAKO JE TO VIDELA NJEGOVA ĆERKA NJENIM OČIMA SA TIM ŠTO MU VIZIJA POKAZUJE NA KRAJU DOGAĐAJA DA ZVERI KOJE SU NAPALE BROD POČINJU DA SE STAPAJU U JEDNO BIĆE I TO BIĆE JE REPTILIJAN ŠTO SU I SVI U SALI VIDELI KROZ NJEGOVE OČI. U SALI SE SVE KOMEŠA. OVAKVI PRIZORI NISU ČESTI. SVESNI SU DA SE VELIKA STVAR DESILA PRED NJIHOVIM OČIMA.

PORTAL SE PREKIDA ON JE SVESTAN ŠTA JE VIDEO I ODLAZI U PANICI U SVOJ KABINET RAZMIŠLJA I NADA SE DA JE SVE SAMO PRIKAZ I DA NIJE ISTINA ALI OSEĆA DA JESTE ISTINA SVI SU U DVORANI NA NOGAMA I U ŠOKU I KOMENTARIŠU „RAT REPTILIJANIMA“, „DA LI JE OVO VIZIJA I REALAN DOGAĐAJ“ ITD. REPTILIJANI SU STARI NEPRIJATELJI I KOLIKO GOD PUTA BILI NADVLADANI I DALJE SE VRAĆAJU KAO NEPRIJATELJI I ŽUDE ZA OSVETOM. ČUDNA JE TO VRSTA REPTILIJANI KOJA MISLI DA JE ONA U PRAVU A SAMA JE PRVA NAPALA, PRVA UBILA, PRVA BILA BAHATA I ONDA KADA SE NEKO BRANI I NADVLADA IH ONI SE NE KAJU I ONI TRAŽE „OSVETU“ A KRIVI SU ZA SVE!

MOŽDA JE TO PROBLEM I SA ČOVKOM JER IMA TAJ „REPTILIJANSKI MOZAK“ I MOŽDA GA UPRAVO ON TERA NA ZLO, NEPRAVDU I OPRAVDAVANJE SVOJIH SRAMNIH POSTUPAKA PA JOŠ I OPTUŽIVANJE

ŽRTVE ZA SVE ŠTO SE DESILO. SREĆA PA IMA I DRUGE DELOVE MOZGA KOJI DOMINIRAJU I SPOSOBAN JE ZA LJUBAV, VERU, NADU, SNAGU, LEHOTU I MUDROST ZA ONO DOBRO I PLEMENITO ::

ZA PRVIM SVEŠTENIKOM, KOJI SADA IZGLEDA SAMO KAO UPLAŠEN I IZBEZUMLJEN OTAC, ZA NJIM DOLAZE U NJEGOVE ODAJE I OFICIRI VOJSKE PLEDIJANA KOJU SU BILI U SALI I PAR ČLANOVA VELIKOG VEĆA PITAJU GA ŠTA SE DESILO? NUDE POMOĆ I TEŠE GA ALI KAKO UTEŠITI OCA KOJI SLUTI DA JE ISTINA VIZIJA KOJU JE IMAO?

PRISUTNI **GENERAL PLEDIJANA** I STARI PRIJATELJ PORODICE SVEŠTENIKA DOBIJA POZIV IZVEŠTAJ DOGAĐAJ JE AUTENTIČAN ALI PUŠTAJU PRIKAZ I NIGDE SE NE VIDE REPTILIJANI? SVE IZGLEDA KAO SPONTANI NESREĆAN DOGAĐAJ KOJI SE MOGAO DESITI NA BILO KOJOJ PLANETI GDE IMA NEKOG ŽIVOTA NEKI PRISUTNI KOMENTARIŠU SA OLAKŠANJEM DA JE DOBRO I DA ĆE SE IZBEĆI RAT ALI NIJE TO UTEHA ZA JEDNOG OCA I ZA OVOG GENERALA ZATO ŠTO JE NJEGOV SIN VERENIK SVEŠTENIKOVE ĆERKE UMESTO PROSLAVE VENČANJA IMAĆE SAHRANU I TUGU ..

GENERAL ZAPOVEDA SVIMA DA NAPUSTE ODAJE I SVOG STAROG PORODIČNOG PRIJATELJA BRATSKI GRILI I TEŠI BEZ REČI JER REČI SU SUVIŠNE I NE MOGU PROMENITI BOLNU ISTINU.

SVEŠTENIK KAŽE DA JE VIZIJA JASNA I GOVORI ONO ŠTO SE NA SNIMKU DOGAĐAJA NE VIDI. ZA NJEGA SUMNJE NEMA POVEZANOST REPTILIJANA MU NE MOŽE BITI SPORNA SAMO JE TREBA DOKAZATI. TRAŽI OD PRIJATELJA KOJI JE KOMANDANT ARMIIJE VRSTE PLEDIJANA DA ISTRAŽI SLUČAJ I DOKAZA MORA BITI.

GENERAL:

MOJ SIN I TVOJ NESUĐENI ZET BI BIO IDEALAN ZA TU ISTRAGU, ALI EMOTIVNO JE POVEZAN I TO NIJE DOBAR IZBOR. IMAŠ LI NEKU ZAMISAO KOME DA POVERIMO TAJ POSAO?

SVEŠTENIK:

TVOM SINU JEDINO APSOLUTNO MOŽEMO VEROVATI. ALI NE TREBA ON DA JE VODI, ALI TREBA DA BUDE PRISUTAN. NA TOME ĆU INSISTIRATI NA VELIKOM VEĆU.

GENERAL:

ZNAM JEDNO IME PRVE KRVI KOJE BI BILO DOBRO DA VODI ISTRAGU. GENERAL OTO. ON NEĆE PROPUSTITI PRILIKU DA OTKRIJE ZLODELO REPTILIJANA.

SVEŠTENIK:

KONTAKTIRAĆU GA I MOLITI DA TO PRIHVATI. VELIKO VEĆE ĆE SIGURNO ODOBRI. TREBA DA OBEZBEDIMO MESTO DOGAĐAJA.

GENERAL:

TO JE VEĆ NAREDIO OFICIR KOJI JE DEŽURNI. NAŠ RATNI BROD PRVE KLASE JE VEĆ NA PUTU.

PRIKAZ – **RATNI BROD PLEDIJANA** SE SPUŠTA I PRILAZI NAPADNUTOM BRODU KAPETAN PRIMEĆUJE NEŠTO ČUDNO JER SVO VREME PRATI NADZORNE KAMERE NAPADNUTOG BRODA MALI T-REXOVI BROJNI VIŠE NE NAPADAJU MRTVE ALI IDU PO BRODU I RUŠE SVE, UNIŠTAVAJU I UZIMAJU RAZNE PREDMETE U ZUBIMA JEDAN OD NJIH DRŽI DRŠKU NEAKTIVNOG SVETLOSNOG MAČA I IZLAZI IZ PORUŠENOG BRODA A DRUGI DRŽI KAPSULE UZORAKA LABORATORIJE, TREĆI NEKI DEO OPREME, ČETVRTI CENTRALNI MODUL BRODSKOG SISTEMA I TAKO SVI SU NEŠTO UZELI U USTA I ODLAZE U ŠUMU. NIJE TO NORMALNO PONAŠANJE PRIMITIVNIH STVORENJA. UZIMAJU PREDMETE, A NE JEDU UBIJENI PLEN. NEŠTO TU NE ŠTIMA !!!

KAPETAN NAREĐUJE DA SE STVORENJA PRATE PREKO ODAŠILJAČA U MAČU I DRUGIH PREDMETA KOJI IMAJU ODAŠILJAČ PRIMEĆUJE DA JE JAKO ČUDNO DA TAKVA PRIMITIVNA STVORENJA PRE SVEGA NAPADNU VRSTU KOJU NE POJEDU, A ONDA IZNOSE STVARI IZ BRODA I NOSE IH KA VULKANU? POKUŠAVA DA PREMOTA SNIMKE RAZGOVORA POSADE PRE DOGAĐAJA, ALI SISTEM JE OŠTEĆEN I NE RADI.

NAREĐUJE DVOJICI VOJNIKA DA PRESRETNU STVORENJA, UBIJU IH I DONESU OPREMU. VOJNICI KORISTE ODELA ZA LETENJE I BRZO SUSTIŽU MALE T-REKSOVE ALI ONI ODJEDNOM UBRZAVAJU SVOJE TRČANJE I SKAČU U LAVU MADA SE I NA SNIMCIMA VIDI DA SU PRIMETILI OPASNOST I DA NISU NI POKUŠALI DA SE ZAUSTAVE I SPASU ŽIVOTE SA NJIMA NESTAJE I OPREMA I LASERSKI MAČ I SVE OSTALO.

KAPETAN DEFINITIVNO RAZUME DA NEŠTO NIJE U REDU I STAR JE MNOGO DUGAČKIH CIKLUSA I NIKADA NIJE VIDEO NEŠTO SLIČNO PROSTO BIĆA NA PLANETAMA NA KOJIMA JE BIO NE UZIMAJU STVARI KOJE NE JEDU I KOJE IM NIČEMU NE SLUŽE. POSEBNO NE ČINE SAMOUBISTVA I NE SKAČU U LAVU. NEŠTO SE DEŠAVA I MORA TO OTKRITI.

VOJNIK:

GOSPODINE KAPETANE NA SNIMCIMA SE MOŽDA NE VIDI, ALI U TRENUTKU KADA SU STVORENJA PADALA U LAVU PRIMETIO SAM DA JE AKTIVIRAN SVETLOSNI MAČ!

KAPETAN:

JESI SI APSOLUTNO SIGURAN? NAŠ SVETLOSNI MAČ?

VOJNIK:

DA. VIDEO SAM TIRKIZNU SVETLOST I NAŠU DRŠKU!

KAPETAN:

TO NIJE MOGUĆE OSIM AKO STVORENJE U SEBI IMA GENE PLEDIJANA, A NE MOŽE IH IMATI? NAŠA ORUŽJA SU KONCIPIRANA TAKO DA GA KORISTIMO SAMO MI I NEUPOTREBLJIVA SU UKOLIKO IH UZME NEKO KO NIJE NAŠE KRV! MOGUĆE JE DA STVORENJE IMALO NAŠE KRV U USTIMA, PA SE TAKO NEKAKO AKTIVIRAO MAČ?

VOJNIK:

RAZUMEM GOSPODINE.

KAPETAN DOBIJA POZIV OD OBAVEŠTAJNE SLUŽBE SVOJE RASE VEĆA EGZEKUTORA KOJE JE OČIGLEDNO DOBIL ODOBRENJE DA NADGLEDA KOMUNIKACIJU. JASNO MU JE DA SE VRH NJEGOVE VRSTE I PRVA KRV UMEŠALA A KADA SE TA KASTA UMEŠA ONDA JE JASNO DA JE STVAR VIŠE NEGO OZBILJNA.

VEĆE EGZEKUTORA ŠALJE KAPETANU IZVEŠTAJ O SVETLOSNOJ MAČU I SVE NJEGOVE KARAKTERISTIKE. NAREĐENJE JE DA SAČEKA TIM ZA ISTRAGU I DA SAMO ČUVA MESTO DOGAĐAJA I DA DALJE NE PREDUZIMA NIŠTA. NAREĐENJE JE DA AKTIVIRA ŠTIT I PUNU BORBENU GOTOVOST.

KAPETAN:

ZAŠTO TO GOSPODINE, PA NE PRETI NIKAKVA OPASNOST A TROŠIĆEMO MNOGO ENERGIJE UZALUD. BEZ IKAKVE POTREBE.

VEĆE EGZEKUTORA:

UČINITE KAKO JE NAREĐENO. NAREDBA ĆE TI BITI POTVRĐENA OD KOMANDE.

VOJNIK:

GOSPODINE KAPETANE STIGLE SU ZAPOVESTI ISTE SU KAKO MU JE REKAO EGZEKUTOR.

KAPETAN DAJE ZADATAK PODOFICIRU DA PROUČI KARAKTERISTIKE SVETLOSNOG MAČA PREMA PODACIMA KOJE JE POSLAO EGZEKUTOR PODOFICIR IZVEŠTAVA TAMO PIŠE DA GA MOŽE AKTIVIRATI SAMO PLEDIJAN I DA SE KONTROLA VRŠI PREKO SRŽI PRA-ČESTICA I DA SE NE MOŽE OPONAŠATI KAPETAN NIJE STRUČNJAK ZA ORUŽJE ALI SHVATA DA TO ZNAČI DA KRV U USTIMA STVORENJA NE BI MOGLA AKTIVIRATI MAČ GOVORI I PITA SE ŠTA GA JE ONDA AKTIVIRALO?

BAZA REPTILIJANA – NEKOLIKO CIKLUSA KASNIJE :

KAPETAN BAZE REPTILIJANA JE ZADOVOLJAN RAZGOVARA SA OFICIRIMA MORALO SE BRZO INTERVENISATI NIJE MOGLO ISPASTI BOLJE SADA SAMO TREBA DA DRŽI STVORENJA PODALJE OD PLEDIJANA I DA SE NADA DA NEĆE NAĆI NIŠTA. TE DA ĆE ONDA NAPUSTITI PLANETU I DA ĆE OVA STRESNA EPIZODA BITI GOTOVA. NE ZNA ZA SITUACIJU OKO SVETLOSNOG MAČA, VERUJE DA JE SVE POD KONTROLOM.

SENZOR – BROD PLEDIJANA PODIŽE ŠTITOVE I ULAZI U PUNU BORBENU GOTOVOST. SVI USTAJU ODLAZE U KOMANDNU SOBU I GLEDAJU ŠTA SE DEŠAVA? NE DEŠAVA SE NIŠTA ALI ČUDNO IM JE ŠTO SE DESILO.

NEKOLIKO CIKLUSA KASNIJE

SENZORI OČITAVAJU MANJI RATNI BROD PLEDIJANA SPUŠTA SE PORED VEĆEG RATNOG BRODA I IZ NJEGA IZLAZI NEKOLIKO PLEDIJANA. POSMATRA KO SU I TRAŽI SKENIRANJE BAZE PODATAKA

SENZOR OČITAVA I IZGOVARA IMENA PLEDIJANA U JEDNOM TRENUTKU ČUJE SE GENERAL OTO KAPETAN BAZE REPTILIJANA I SVI U OKRUŽENJU SU VIDNO UZNEMIRENI VELIKI RATNIK PLEDIJANA KOJI JE UNAPREDIO NJIHOVA ORUŽJA KOJI JE NA BOJNIM POLJIMA REDOVNO POBEĐIVAO REPTILIJANE U MNOGIM CIKLUSIMA PLEDIJAN KOJI JE POBIO MILIONE REPTILIJANA ŠTA ON RADI OVDE? NEŠTO NIJE U REDU ZABRINUT JE I PODNOSI IZVEŠTAJ KOMANDI.

GENERAL:

NEMOJ DA SE ČUDIŠ ŠTO JE OTO TU. PRVA KRV PLEDIJANA JE UZNEMIRENA. JEDNA OD UBIJENIH JE ĆERKA VRHOVNOG SVEŠTENIKA PLEDIJANA I VERENICA SINA GENERALA ARMIJE. NE MOŽEMO I NE SMEMO PREDUZIMATI NIŠTA. JEDINA NADA NAM JE DA ĆEKAMO I DA NE SAZNAJU NIŠTA. VRH NAŠE RASE JE ZABRINUT I BIĆE TI VRLO ZAHVALAN AKO OVO PROĐE DOBRO. ZATO SE POTRUDI. POSTOJI LI NAČIN DA STVORENJA BAR TA MALA TO KRDO NESTANU DISKRETNOST?

KAPETAN:

GOSPODINE. JEDINO DA IH SVE POŠALJEMO U VULKAN? ALI TO ĆE PRIVUĆI PAŽNJU I MISLIM DA NIJE PAMETAN POTEZ. AKO POŠALJEMO VEĆA STVORENJA DA IH POJEDU I TO ĆE BITI SUMNJIVO. SENZORE SU POSTAVILI SVUDA. SPUSTILI SU JOŠ BRODOVA. ČUO SAM TO IME **KAPETAN VIM?**

GENERAL:

TO NIKAKO. NAJPAMETNIJE JE DA ČEKAMO. VIM JE SIN GENERALA ARMIIJE I VERENIK STRADALE.

KAPETAN BAZE JE ZABRINUT. ZNA DA JE TEHNOLOGIJA PLEDIJANA NAPREDNA I DA MOGU BITI RASKRINKANI. ZNA KAKO BI SE I NJEGOV VELIKI OTAC OSEĆAO KADA BI ON ILI NJEGOVA SESTRA STRADALI GLEDA SLIKE SVOJE PORODICE VIDI SE DA OTAC IMA VELIKI POLOŽAJ JER UNIFORMA MU JE BOGATO UKRAŠENA.

GLAVA II) – KRV NIJE VODA. BEZ VODE NE MOŽEŠ. BEZ KRVI MORAŠ.

SCENA – MATIČNA PLANETA PLEDIJANA – GROBLJE PRVE PLAVE KRVI (POSEBNO GROBLJE GDE SE SAHRANJUJE SAMO PLAVA KRV RODONAČELNIKA RASE PLEDIJANA) OBEZBEĐENJE VISOKI NIVO DOGAĐAJA U PTIČIJOJ PERSPEKTIVI KAKO SE SCENA UDALJAVA VIDI SE DA JE PRISUTNO STOTINE HILJADA PLEDIJANA IZVEŠTAVAJU SVI MEDIJI U GALAKSIJI SVE VRSTE PRATE DOGAĐAJ NEKE IZ ZNATIŽELJE, NEKE UZ RADOST ŠTO PLEDIJANI PATE, NEKE U STRAHU ŠTA ĆE DALJE BITI? **MEDNE PČELE SU SVUDA JER PLEDIJANI ŽIVE SA NJIMA KAO SA PORODICOM. ONE KREIRAJU HEKSAGON IZNAD GROBA.**

VRH RASE PLEDIJANA JE TU IZJAVLJUJU SAUČEŠĆE PORODICI MAJKA I OTAC U OČAJNOM STANJU BRAĆA I SESTRE ISTO VERENIK U UNIFORMI TUŽAN, BESAN, ŽELJAN OSVETE PROLAZI MU KROZ GLAVU INFORMACIJA KOJU JE DOBIO VERENICA JE NOSILA NJIHOVU DECU ANALIZE SU POKAZALE MUŠKO I ŽENSKO MNOGO MU JE TEŠKO, ALI ON JE RATNIK PLEDIJANA, VOJNIK I NE SME POKAZATI SLABOST. NJEGOVA TUGA MORA BITI TIHA I NA NJEGOVOM LICU SE MORA VIDETI PONOS RASE I DOSTOJANSTVO. TEŠKO MU JE. PRISEĆA SE NJIHOVE VEZE, DETALJA LJUBAVI, FLEŠ IDILE JE TU ALI NJE VIŠE NEMA.

POSLE SAHRANE SVI SU U KUĆI VERENICE.

KAPETAN VIM PUCA OD TUGE I POČINJE DA PLAČE NE MOŽE DA IZDRŽI JAČE JE OD NJEGA NJEGOVA LJUBAV JE MRTVA. NJEGOVA KRV JE MRTVA. NJEGOVA DUŠA JE BESMRTNA I DREVNA ALI JE POVREĐENA I NE MOŽE DA IZDRŽI.

SVI ZNAJU KOLIKO SU SE ONI VOLELI ZA PAR CIKLUSA JE TREBALA DA SE DESI SVADBA I SJEDINJENJE OVE DVE KUĆE PRVE KRVI I STARE PORODICE KOJE SU DALE VELIKANE RASE PLEDIJANA. UMEMO SLAVLJA SAHRANA I TUGA.

VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK GR LI NESUĐENOG ZETA I GOVORI MU DA UZME ODMOR I DA NIJE U DOBROM STANJU. KAPETAN VIM ODBIJA I KAŽE DA SE ODMAH VRAĆA NA PLANETU ZEMLJU GDE SE NASTAVLJA ISTRAGA I DA SE NEĆE SMIRITI DOK NE UTVRDI TAČNO ŠTA SE DESILO.

BAŠ U TOM TRENUTKU SENZOR OBAVEŠTAVA : IMPERATOR REPTILIJANA TRAŽI RAZGOVOR.

GENERAL (OTAC KAPETANA) KOMENTARIŠE ŠTA SE JAVLJA KADA JE POSLAO HARTIJU SA PEČATOM (DREVNI NAČIN IZJAVLJIVANJA SAUČEŠĆA).

VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK DAJE KOMANDU SISTEMU HOLOGRAMA DA GA PRIKAŽE U ZVANIČNIM ODORAMA – KOJE SE KORISTE U DIPLOMATSKOM OBRAĆANJU I DA SE VEZA USPOSTAVI. HOLOGRAM IMPERATORA SE POJAVLJUJE ISPRED SVEŠTENIKA KAO DA JE TU IMPERATOR DAJE NAKLON U ZNAK POŠTOVANJA I GOVORI NA JEZIKU PREDIJANA

IMPERATOR:

STARI ROĐAČE (TAKO SE PRIPADNICI PRVE KRVI RASA OSLOVLJAVAJU, JER SU SVI DECA VRHOVNOG BIĆA) NISAM MOGAO SAMO DA DOSTAVIM DREVNU HARTIJU I MORAO SAM LIČNO IZJAVITI SAUČEŠĆE. ŽAO MI JE. PREDUZEĆU SVE DA POMOGNEM.

SVEŠTENIK:

STARI ROĐAČE (UZVRAĆA NAKLON) HVALA TI NA JAVLJANJU I ZNAKU PAŽNJE. NE TREBA DA SE PREDUZIMA NIŠTA. SVE ŠTO BUDE POTREBNO RASA PLEDIJANA ĆE PREDUZETI SAMA.

IMPERATOR:

VEĆ JE UČINJENO. NAREDIO SAM DA MOJA ARMADA ODE NA TU PLANETU I UBIJE SVA BIĆA KOJA SU UČINILA OVO ZLO MOJIM ROĐACIMA I TEBI PRIJATELJU.

SVEŠTENIK:

ZANIMLJIVO DA ŽELIŠ DA UNIŠTIŠ SVA STVORENJA DOK TRAJE ISTRAGA? UNIŠTIĆEMO IH SAMI. IMAMO TAMO RATNI BROD SPOSOBAN ZA TO. BAR ZA UNIŠTAVANJE NEPRIJATELJA PLEDIJANIMA NIKADA NIJE BILA POTREBNA POMOĆ. BUDI PAŽLJIV DA SE OPET NE DESI NEKA SLUČAJNOST I DA MOŽDA BUDE POVREĐEN JOŠ NEKI PLEDIJAN!

IMPERATOR:

TO NIKAKO. NAŠE RASE SU U MIRU MNOGO CIKLUSA I JA ŽELIM DA TO TAKO OSTANE. NAREDIĆU DA MOJI BRODOVI ODU NA PLANETU I DA POMOGNU U ISTRAZI ILI ŠTA GOD POŽELIŠ ROĐAČE.

SVEŠTENIK – UZNEMIRENO I LJUTITO :
A ZAŠTO MI JEDNOSTAVNO NE KAŽEŠ ISTINU. ŠTA REPTILIJANI IMAJU SA
OVIM I DA SKRATIMO PROCEDURU. VRLO DOBRO SE POZNAJEMO I TI
ZNAŠ DA JA ZNAM. SAMO JE PITANJE KADA ĆU DOBITI DOKAZE.

IMPERATOR:
ISTINA JE DA JA NEMAM NIKAKVE INFORMACIJE I DA REPTILIJANI NEMAJU
NIŠTA SA TIM DOGAĐAJEM. NIŠTA SE KOD MENE NE DEŠAVA BEZ MOG
ZNAJANJA I VERUJ STAROM PRIJATELJU, A NE NEKIM VIZIJAMA BILO ČEGA.
TI SI POVREĐEN KAO OTAC I VIZIJE SU TI ISKRIVLJENE. RAZUMEM TVOJ
BOL I ZNAMO SE. PA USPOSTAVILI SMO MIR KADA SU MNOGI BILI ZA RAT.
MI SMO PRVA KRV OBE NAŠE VRSTE KOJA JE UVEK ZA MIR.

SVEŠTENIK:
HVALA TI NA JAVLJANJU ROĐAČE. ZAPAMTIĆU OVAJ GEST KAO I SVE
DRUGE. ISTINA JE SAMO JEDNA, SVE OSTALO SU LAŽI I JA TI VERUJEM
AKO TVRDIŠ DA REPTILIJANI NEMAJU NIŠTA SA DOGAĐAJEM.

IMPERATOR:
NEKA MOJA KRV NESTANE AKO REPTILIJANI IMAJU BILO ŠTA SA SMRĆU
TVOJE ĆERKE. MOJA REČ JE ZAKON MOJE RASE. MOJA KRV JE SVETA.
KADA SE NA NJU POZOVEM ISTINA JE JEDNA I JEDINA. *** UZIMA BODEŽ I
PUŠTA SVOJU KRV.

SVEŠTENIK:
HVALA TI DRAGI ROĐAČE. ZNAM DA REPTILIJANI NE DAJU TAKVE
ZAKLETVE AKO NE GOVORE ISTINU. VERUJEM TI. POZDRAVLJAM TE.

IMPERATOR:
I JA TEBE ROĐAČE. *** PREKID KOMUNIKACIJE!

SVEŠTENIK JE NESPOKOJAN ZNA DA REPTILIJANI IMAJU VOJNIČKU
ČAST I DA NE LAŽU KADA SE KUNU U SVOJU KRV ALI ZNA I ŠTA JE VIDEO
U VIZIJI NE MOŽE BITI GREŠKE, A MORA JE BITI JER ISTINA JE SAMO
JEDNA. SAMO LAŽ MOŽE IMATI VIŠE VERZIJA. NIJE MOGUĆE DA JE
POGREŠIO, ČAK JE I STARA SVEŠTENICA „A“ PREDVIDELA I OSETILA
DOGAĐAJ. NEMOGUĆE SU TAKVE GREŠKE U VIZIJAMA.

SVEŠTENIK:
NEMOGUĆE DA LAŽE?

GENERAL:
NEMOGUĆE! JEDINO AKO NIJE UPOZNAT. PA ONDA NE MOŽE NI LAGATI.

SVEŠTENIK:

ČAK I DA JE TAKO, NJEGOVE SLUŽBE BI GA DO SADA OBAVESTILE. ZNAŠ KAKO SU STROGI REPTILIJANI. ČAK I DA NIJE ZNAO NIŠTA, A DA JE IMALO ŠTA DA MU SE PRENESE TO BI I UČINILI. NAŠA SU PRAVILA ZA TO STROGA, A NJIHOVA SU BRUTALNA I TO BI BILA SMRT ZA SVE KOJI KRIJU INFORMACIJE OD IMPERATORA.

GENERAL:

POSLE OVAKVE ZAKLETVE, ON ĆE SMATRATI UVREDOM AKO ODMAH NE PREKINEMO ISTRAGU ZAR NE?

SVEŠTENIK:

DA. NIJE MALA STVAR. ZAKLETVA IMPERATORA REPTILIJANA O KOJOJ MORAMO IZVEŠTITI I VELIKO VEĆE. U NJEGOVU ČAST NE SUMNJAM. NISAM OVO OČEKIVAO. TRAŽIĆU DA SE ISTRAGA OBUSTAVI.

GENERAL DOBIJA POZIV – SLUŠA NA MODULU ŠTA MU SAOŠTAVAJU LICE MU JE U ŠOKU I NEVERICI.

GENERAL:

OSTANIMO SAMI NAS TROJICA. SUPRUGE MOLIM VAS. *** ONE ODLAZE! OVO JE NEVEROVATNO. NAŠ OBAVEŠTAJAC KOD REPTILIJANA JAVIO JE VEĆU EGZEKUTORA DA JE ČUO RAZGOVOR JEDNE POSADE U KOME SU POMENULI DA NEĆE PREUZIMATI SMENU U BAZI NA PLANETI ZBOG OVOGA ŠTO SE DESILO SA PLEDIJANIMA I DA SU NAREDBE DA ČEKAJU DO DALJNJEG. BIO JE OPUŠTEN, A OVI IZ POSADE ZA STOLOM SU MU GESTIKULIRALI DA BUDE TIŠI. AKO IMAJU BAZU TAMO ZA ŠTA ĆE IM? I KAKO JE NAŠI SENZORI NISU REGISTROVALI?

KAPETAN VIM:

KREĆEM IZ OVIH STOPA. TRAŽIM DOZVOLU DA RAZARAČ KRENE I SKENIRA PLANETU.

GENERAL:

SINE. OSTANAK I SADAŠNJEG BRODA JE UVREDA ZA IMPERATORA JER JE DAO REČ. SLANJE RAZARAČA U OBLAST JE RAVNO OBJAVI RATA. IDI I PRENESI GENERALU OTO SVE ŠTO SI OVDE VIDEO I ČUO. BRZO ĆEMO ODLUČITI ŠTA DALJE.

TI PRIJATELJU (OBRAĆA SE SVEŠTENIKU) POTRAŽI JOŠ NEKU VIZIJU I POMOĆ MEDIJUMA. NEŠTO SE DEŠAVA I MORAMO BRZO SAZNATI ŠTA.

SVI SE POZDRAVLJAJU I RAZILAZE.

U TO VREME U DVORU IMPERATORA REPTILIJANA

NA SASTANKU VRHA RASE U PROSTORIJU ULAZI IMPERATOR SVI PADAJU NA POD U PONIZAN NAKLON. STVAR JE JASNA KOD REPTILIJANA JE IMPERATOR VLADAR BEZ PREMCA I NJEGOV AUTORITET JE NEPRIKOSNOVEN.

IMPERATOR:
USTANITE PRVE KRVI I MOJA KRVI.

*** DODIRUJE PO GLAVI MLADIĆA – SVOG SINA I SVOJU KRV I NASLEDNIKA.
IMPERATOR SEDA NA TRON SVI OSTALI STOJE U SVOM STAVU.

GENERAL LIZ :
GOSPODARU STIGLI SU PONOVI ISTI IZVEŠTAJI U VEZI SLUČAJA SA PLEDIJANIMA. GOVORE DA NAŠA RASA NEMA NIKAKVE VEZE SA OVIM INCIDENTOM. NEMA NAŠIH POSTROJENJA. NEMA NAŠIH BRODOVA I POSLEDNJI NAŠ BROD MOJI JE BIO TAMO JE BIO PRE NEKOLIKO CIKLUSA I TO DA UZME NEKE METALE KOJI SU MU BILI POTREBNI ZA POPRAVKU. MI NEMAMO NIŠTA SA TIM INCIDENTOM I TO JE NEDOĐIJA KOJA NIKOGA NE ZANIMA SEM NAUČNIKA.

IMPERATOR:
ZNAM DOBIO SAM IH NA MODULU. I POZVAO SAM ROĐAKA PRVOSVEŠTENIKA PLEDIJANA I ZAKLEO SAM MU SE NA SVOJU KRV DA MOJA RASA NEMA VEZE SA TIM DOGAĐAJEM. VIZIJE SU JEDNO, A STVARNOST JE DRUGO I RAPTILIJANI NISU UČINILI NIŠTA. PLEDIJANI ZNAJU ŠTA ZNAČI REČ REPTILIJANA, PA JOŠ I IMPERATORA. MISLIM DA JE NA TU TEMU STAVLJANA TAČKA I OČEKUJEM SMIRIVANJE TENZIJE.

U PROSTORIJU ULAZI SUPRUGA IMPERATORA KOJA JE JEDNA OD SVEŠTENICA REPTILIJANA SVI SE KLANJAJU ALI NE ISTO KAO IMPERATORU OSTAJU NA NOGAMA DAJU NAKLON. ONA SE NAKLANJA DO PODA NEUOBIČAJENO KAO DA NIJE SUPRUGA VLADARA. TO JE POLOŽAJ I ODNOS REPTILIJANA PREMA ŽENAMA. ONE NISU RAVNOPRAVNE. ONE SU MAJKE NJIHOVE KRVI I NISU I SAME KRVI, JER SAMO MUŠKI POTOMCI SE RAČUNAJU KAO PRAVI POTOMCI. NARAVNO VOLE I ONI SVOJE ČERKE I MAJKE I SUPRUGE, ALI NA SPECIFIČAN NAČIN KOJI SE U VEĆINI DRUGIH RASA SMATRA UVREDLJIVIM I PONIŽAVAJUĆIM.

IMPERATOR:
OTKUD TI U OVOJ PROSTORIJI KOJA NIJE ZA ŽENKE.

ŽENA IMPERATORA:
GOSPODARU POZVALA ME NAŠA KRVI. UZNEMIRILA SE. MISLILA SAM DA NAŠOJ KRVI I SINU NIJE DOBRO?

IMPERATOR:

KAO ŠTO VIDIŠ DOBRO MU JE. STOJI ZDRAV I PRAV. NAPUSTI NAS.

POSLE SASTANKA IMPERATOR OTPUŠTA SVE DA IZAĐU SINU GOVORI DA OSTANE I ZOVE GA DA POĐE SA NJIM NA BALKON. PRIZOR OGROMAN GLAVNI GRAD REPTILIJANA. DIMENZIJE SU NESHVATLJIVE ZA ČOVEKA.

IMPERATOR:

ŠTA SE DESILO? ŠTO SI SE UZNEMIRIO? MAJČIN OSEĆAJ NE MOŽE DA POGREŠI?

PRINC MIN:

GOSPODARU UZNEMIRILO ME ŠTO SI SE ZAKLEO NA SVOJU KRV. TO ZNAČI DA AKO SI MOŽDA POGREŠIO I TVOJ I MOJ ŽIVOT MORA DA SE POLOŽI ZA ODBRANU ČASTI I REČI. POMISLIO SAM ŠTA AKO REPTILIJANI IPAK IMAJU NEŠTO SA TIM DOGAĐAJEM, A DA MI TO NE ZNAMO I AKO SE ISPOSTAVI DA IMAMO, MORAMO POLOŽITI SVOJ ŽIVOT I TI I JA.

IMPERATOR:

NE BRINI. PA NE DAJE SE TAKVA ZAKLETVA AKO SE DOBRO NIJE PROVERILO ŠTA SE GOVORI. TI SI VAŽNIJI OD MENE I TI SI BUDUĆNOST NAŠE RASE. DA NISAM APSOLUTNO SIGURAN U TO DA REPTILIJANI NEMAJU VEZE SA SMRĆU TIH PLEDIJANA ONDA BIH ĆUTAO. NA KRAJU NIKO NE SME PITATI REPTILIJANA DA DAJE TAKVU ZAKLETVU, AKO TO SAM NE ŽELI. HTEO SAM DA SMIRIM TENZIJE. RASE SU SE UZNEMIRILE, POČELE SU PRIČE O NOVOM RATU. I OVO JE BIO DOBAR DIPLOMATSKI POTEZ I SVE SAM PROVERIO. NEĆEMO MI NAŠU KRV PROSIPATI NEGO ĆEŠ JE TI SEJATI DALJE SA NEKOM RASNOM ŽENKOM NAŠE VRSTE.

PRINC MIN:

OPROSTI OČE NA MOJOJ SLABOSTI. NIKADA NE SUMNJAM U TVOJU MUDROST I ODLUKE. PROSTO ME UZNEMIRILA ZAKLETVA, JER ZNAM DA SE TO NE ČINI NIKADA I DA JE SVETINJA ZA NAŠU KRV I RASU.

IMPERATOR:

BAŠ ZATO ŠTO SE NE ČINI NIKADA I ŠTO REPTILIJANI NE PROLIVAJU SVOJU KRV, BAŠ ZATO ZAKLETVA IMA SNAGU I NAJBOLJI JE MOGUĆI DIPLOMATSKI POTEZ DA STAVI TAČKU NA OPTUŽBE I DA SMIRI STRASTI. KADA SE ODLUČIM ZA RAT ONDA ĆE GA I BITI. NE ŽELIM DA SE DEŠAVA KADA MI NIJE PO VOLJI. NE SMEMO VIŠE NIKADA BITI DESETKOVANI.

JEDAN OD OFICIRA GENERAL IMPERATORSKE SLUŽBE BEZBEDNOSTI IZAŠAO JE SA SASTANKA KOD IMPERATORA I SEDA U SVOJE VOZILO POZIVA MODULOM ZNAČAJNOG REPTILIJANA VIDI SE ZNANI OŽILJAK.

OFICIR:
NEŠTO NIJE U REDU. MORAMO DA SE VIDIMO. HITNO!

SAGOVORNIK:
ZBOG ČEGA?

OFICIR:
ZBOG TOGA ŠTO NIŠTA NE RAZUMEM. UPRAVO SAM ČUO DA SE ON ZAKLEO NA SVOJU KRV. NIŠTA NE RAZUMEM. TO JE NEMOGUĆE. HITNO SE MORAMO VIDETI.

SAGOVORNIK:
DOBRO. SMIRI SE. VIDIMO SE VEČERAS NA STAROM MESTU U STARO VREME.

SUVOZAČ U VOZILU GENERALA DOBIJA POZIV NIŠTA NE GOVORI. SAGOVORNIK U MRAČNOJ PROSTORIJI UZIMA MALI DALJINSKI SA IMENOM GENERALA I PRITIŠĆE CRVENO DUGME. GENERAL POČINJE DA SE GUŠI I OSTAJE BEZ SVESTI. VOZAČ JE UZNEMIREN. SUVOZAČ JE PRIBRAN I VOZE GENERALA U BOLNICU NEMA MU SPASA DOKTOR IZLAZI I GOVORI DA JE PREMINUO OD SRČANOG UDARA. VOZAČ JAVLJA SAGOVORNIKU DA JE PREMINUO.

REPTILIJANSKI MEDIJI OBJAVLJUJU DA JE PREMINUO VELIKI RATNIK REPTILIJANA, GENERAL KOJI JE BIO DRAGOCEN U VOJNOJ I POLITIČKOJ INTELIGENCIJI ODLIKOVAN JEDAN OD NAJBLIŽIH SAVETNIKA NJEGOVOG VELIČANSTVA IMPERATORA RASE REPTILIJANA.

VESTI GLEDA REPTILIJAN IZ FOTELJE I KAŽE : „JEDAN PROBLEM MANJE.“.

GLAVA III) – ISTINA JE SAMO JEDNA! ČESTO NOSI SMRT I RAZARANJE.

KAPETAN VIM VRATIO SE NA PLANETU ZEMLJU. SVI SU ČULI I VIDELI INFORMACIJE OKO ZAKLETVE IMPERATORA. NIKO NE SUMNJA U VOJNIČKU ČAST I REČ IMPERATORA REPTILIJANA. SVAŠTA MOŽE DA SE KAŽE NEGATIVNO ZA TU RASU, ALI NE I DA NE DRŽE REČ I DA DAJU LAŽNE ZAKLETVE. DA JE TAKO NEŠTO SLAGAO, OSRAMOTIO BI CELU RASU I DAO

DOZVOLU DA BUDE UBIJEN, SVRGNUT I DA MU SE LOZA UGASI, SVE ŠTO MU JE DRAGO DA SE PRETVORI U PEPEO, PA NIKO NEMA SUMNJE DA JE GOVORIO ISTINU.

GENERAL OTO:

DOĐI SEDI KAPETANE. NEMAMO MNOGO VREMENA. SKENERI BIĆA I PLANETE NE DAJU NIKAKVE PODATKE. BOLJI SKENER SA RATNIH BRODOVA NE MOŽEMO SADA DOVESTI POSLE CELE OVE PRIČE SA ZAKLETVOM. VOJNIK JE VIDEO DA JE STVORENJE AKTIVIRALO SVETLOSNI MAČ. TO NE MOŽE DA SE DESI OSIM AKO IMA GENE PLEDIJANA. NEKO JE OVDE EKSPERIMENTISAO SA GENIMA. AKO UZIMAMO UZORKE, ŠALJEMO UVREDU REPTILIJANIMA I TO DELUJE KAO DA NASTAVLJAMO ISTRAGU. RAZGOVARAO SAM I SA NAŠIMA. JEDINI NAČIN JE DA PRIKAŽEMO STVAR KAO DA ODLAZIMO, PREKIDAMO ISTRAGU I UZIMAMO NEKE OD BIĆA ZA LJUBIMCE I NAUČNA ISTRAŽIVANJA. TO NEĆE NIKOGA UVREDITI, A MOŽEMO DA PROVERIMO KASNIJE SVE DETALJNO. TRANSPORT ĆEMO ODRADITI MUDRO I OBEZBEDITI GA.

KAPETAN VIM:

SLAŽEM SE. POSEBNO ŠTO SMO SAZNALI I DA SE POMINJE NEKA BAZA ZA KOJU JE TREBALA DA DOĐE SMENA. ONA JE TU NEGDE SAMO JE SKRIVENA. U SVAKOM SLUČAJU, NEMA PAMETNIJE STRATEGIJE OD TE KOJU SI IZNEO. IZGLEDA DA IMPERATOR REPTILIJANA NEMA POJMA ŠTA SE OVDE DEŠAVA? ZAMISLI NEKI REPTILIJANI RADE NA SVOJU RUKU I LAŽU SVOG IMPERATORA? NEVEROVATNO! DONEO SAM TI POKLON.

DAJE KUTIJU GENERALU ON JE OTVARA I VIDI ŠTA JE U NJOJ ZATVARA SA OSMEHOM NA LICU.

GENERAL OTO:

MOGUĆE. NEŠTO SE ČUDNO DEŠAVA DEFINITIVNO. HVALA NA POKLONU BRZO ĆEMO GA ISKORISTITI. ONDA SMO SE RAZUMELI. UGOVORIĆEMO I TO OBAVEZNO KADA BUDEMO NAPOLJU DA MOGU DA NAS ČUJU DA UZMEMO PAR LJUBIMACA ZA ZOLOŠKI VRT I DA NAPUSTIMO PLANETU. TO NEKA URADE NEKI VOJNICI I NAUČNICI.

TAKO I BI. PLEDIJANI SE SPREMIŠE. UHVATIŠE NEKE ŽIVOTINJE I JEDNOG MALOG T.REKSA ZA LJUBIMCE I NAPUSTIŠE PLANETU. ALI OSTAVIĆE U ORBITI MODERAN RATNI BROD DA BUDE U BLIZINI I MOTRI. NJEGOVI SENZORI PRIMETILI BI SVE ŠTA SE DEŠAVA NA POVRŠINI. NE MOGU DA DOSEGNU DA SKENIRAJU SVE AKO NISU BLIŽI, ALI MOGU DA PRIMETE AKO SE NEŠTO DEŠAVA I KO SE KREĆE AKO IMA TAJNU BAZU. OVO JE NAJVIŠE ŠTO SU MOGLI DA NE UVREDE REPTILIJANE A NEPOVERENJE I SUMNJA U SVE NIJE SPORNA.

ZA TO VREME U BAZI REPTILIJANA

RADUJU SE ODLAZE PLEDIJANI I KONAČNO ĆE MOĆI SVE DA SE NORMALIZUJE. TREBALI SU IMATI SMENU I OTIĆI NA CIKLUS SVOJIM KUĆAMA I PORODICAMA ALI OVAJ DOGAĐAJ JE SVE POREMETIO I ODUŽIO SMENU U BAZI. DOBRO JE DA SE SVE ZAVRŠILO

KAPETAN BAZE REPTILIJANA NA SASTANKU SA OFICIRIMA:
GOSPODO DOBRO JE PROŠLO. ĆEKAMO KOMANDE ALI SIGURNO USKORO DOLAZI NAŠA SMENA I PAUZA POSLE OVOG STRESA. OVA PLANETA ĆE BITI ZABORAVLJENA I MI ĆEMO NASTAVITI NAŠ PROJEKAT.

DRUGI OFICIR:
JA MORAM DA POSTAVIM JEDNO PITANJE. DA LI STE GLEDALI VESTI KAPATANE? NAŠ IMPERATOR SE ZAKLEO SVOJOM KRVLJU DA REPTILIJANI NEMAJU NIŠTA SA OVIM DOGAĐAJEM? JA RAZUMEM I POŠTUJEM LANAC KOMANDE, ALI OVO NIJE U SKLADU SA NAŠIM PRINCIPIMA I OČIGLEDNO NAŠ IMPERATOR NE ZNA ZA NAŠU BAZU I SVE OKO NJE? NIJE U NAŠOJ DOKTRINI DA IMPERATOR NIJE OBAVEŠTEN?

OSTALI ZA STOLOM GOVORE „RAHHH“ ŠTO JE REPTILIJANSKA FRAZA ZA NEKU DREVNU ISTINU KAO LJUDSKO „TAKO JE“ ILI „ISTINA“.

KAPETAN – USTAJE LJUTITO – OSEĆA SE I PROZVANIM JER JE NJEGOVA PORODICA BLISKA PORODICI IMPERATORA I GOVORI :

TIŠINA!!! (SVI USTAJU JER JE ON USTAO I SPUŠTAJU GLAVE DOLE) MI VRŠIMO SVOJE DUŽNOSTI. ZAŠTO IMPERATOR NE ZNA DETALJE JE OČIGLEDNO VOJNA TAJNA I AKO NAŠ IMPERATOR NEŠTO NE ZNA, ONDA NIJE NI SLAGAO. ZAR NE RAZUMETE DA JE TAKO NAŠA ARMIJA OMOGUĆILA DA SE OVAJ PROJEKAN NASTAVI, A DA SE ZAKLETVOM IMPERATORA UMIRE I OTERAJU PLEDIJANI. ZAR NEKO MISLI DA JE TO SLUČAJNO? NEMOJTE MISLITI DA NEMA KO U RASI REPTILIJANA MISLI O SVEMU. TO NIJE NAŠ POSAO. NAŠ POSAO JE DA IZVRŠAVAMO NAREĐENJA I DA NE POSTAVLJAMO GLUPA PITANJA! DA LI JE TO JASNO?

SVI PRISUTNI ODGOVARAJU U JEDAN GLAS : JASNO KAPETANE!

KAPETAN:
SASTANAK JE ZAVRŠEN. O OVOME NEĆEMO VIŠE RAZGOVARATI I SLEDEĆI KOJI IZGOVORI MAKAR I U ŠALI DA JE IMPERATOR LAGAO ILI DA JE ZNAO ILI DA NIJE ZNAO IDE NA VOJNI SUD. VI NE RAZUMETE VISOKU POLITIKU I SUŠTINA JE DA IMA KO TIME DA SE BAVI. MI ĆEMO O TOME ĆUTATI I GLEDATI SVOJA POSLA. DOKTRINE SE MENJAJU U INTERESU RASE I NAŠE SLUŽBE VODE O TOME RAČUNA! SLOBODNI STE!

SVI POZDRAVLJAJU KAPETANA VOJNIČKIM POZDRAVOM I IZLAZE NAPOLJE.

KAPETAN ZOVE GENERALA KOJI MU JE PRETPOSTAVLJENI I GOVORI: GOSPODINE. BILI STE U PRAVU DA ĆE NEKO POSTAVITI PITANJE ZAKLETVE IMPERATORA. URADIO SAM TAČNO KAKO STE NAREDILI. NADAM SE DA ĆEMO SE VIDETI KADA DOĀEM NA CIKLUS KUĆI?

GENERAL:

DRAGI MOJ PRIJATELJU. VOLEO BIH. ALI UPRAVO SAM OBAVEŠTEN DA RATNI BROD PLEDIJANA NEĆE NAPUSTITI ORBITU I ODLAZI SAMO ISTRAŽIVAČKI BROD KOJI SU POPRAVILI I MANJI PRATEĆI VOJNI BROD. DOK JE ON TU BILO KAKVO KRETANJE I NAPUŠTANJE PLANETE NIJE MOGUĆE I PREVIŠE JE RIZIČNO. TO SU PAMETNO URADILI I SADA SU NAM BLOKIRALI BAZU. AKO POTRAJE SMISLIĆEMO NEKU OPCIJU, JER ZALIHE PONESTAJU I SMENA POSADE SE MORA OBAVITI. BEZ OBZIRA ŠTO TO RADIMO PREKO PUTNIČKIH ILI ISTRAŽIVAČKIH BRODOVA I OSOBLJA KOJE JE OBUČENO CIVILNO RIZIK JE IPAK PREVELIKI. PLEDIJANI IMAJU TEHNOLOGIJU I VAN BAZE MOGLI BI SKENIRATI NAŠE I SAZNATI DA SU VOJNICI. TO BI ONDA ZNAČILO RAT I TO NAM SADA NE ODGOVARA. BIĆE PRILIKE SA NOVIM TEHNOLOGIJAMA, PA I OVOM KOJU RAZVIJAMO DA SE OSVETIMO ZA MASAKRE NA NAŠOJ RASI, ALI SADA NIJE TRENUTAK. KADA TRENUTAK DOĀE, NAŠI GUBICI MORAJU BITI MINIMALNI, A NJIHOVI OGROMNI. NIKADA SE VIŠE NE SME PONOVI TI ONO ŠTO NAM SE DESILO PRE MNOGO CIKLUSA. TI SVE RAZUMEŠ. NAŠA DREVNA PRAVILA NAS VIŠE NIKADA NE SMEJU SPUTAVATI. MORAMO IH ISKORISTITI U NAŠU KORIST. SREĆA PA NAŠA RASA IMA PREDANIH I PAMETNIH LJUDI KOJI VUKU POTEZE BUDUĆNOSTI I POBEDE.

KAPETAN:

RAZUMEM GENERALE. NA MENE RAČUNAJTE KAO I UVEK I VI I NAŠ KOMANDANT. ĀEKAM DALJE KOMANDE.

KOMPLJUTER SE OGLAŠAVA – U ORBITI RATNI BROD PLEDIJANA RANG LUPO PRVE KATEGORIJE SKENIRA PLANETU *** PRIKAZ MOĆNE LETELICE.

IZNENADA ALARM – PRODOR U BAZU – PUNA BORBENA GOTOVOST – DETALJNO SKENIRANJE ZAPOĀETO!

KAPETAN IZLAZI IZ SVOJIH ODAJA I IDE U KOMANDU SVI SU U PANICI KAKAV PRODOR NE VIDI SE NIŠTA NA SENZORIMA I VIDEO-NADZORU. NIJE MU JASNO ŠTA SE DEŠAVA? TRAŽI IZVEŠTAJE DETALJNO SKENIRANJE JE ZAVRŠENO STATUS NORMALAN PRETNJE NEMA.

GENERAL POZIVA KAPETANA NA MODUL:
ŠTA SE DESILO? NIJE MOGUĆE DA JE SKENIRANJE PLEDIJANA
AKTIVIRALO ALARM ILI JESTE MOGUĆE?

KAPETAN:
GOSPODINE. VEROVATNO NEKA GREŠKA SA SOFTVEROM. DETALJNO
SKENIRANJE POKAZUJE NORMALAN STATUS I NEMA PRODORA.

GENERAL:
IPAK, PROVERI DEO PO DEO BAZE I OBUSTAVI SVE AKTIVNOSTI NA
PROGRAMIMA PROJEKTA. ZAPAMTI ČAK I DA PLEDIJAN STOJI PORED
TEBE, NE SME VIDETI NIŠTA ŠTO NE TREBA. SUMNJIVO MI JE OVO I MOŽDA
IMAJU NEKE NOVE SENZORE, SKENERE I STALNO NEŠTO IZMIŠLJAJU.
ODUVEK ME IZLUĐIVALO TO KOD NJIH I TE NJIHOVE INOVACIJE. DA
NEMAJU TU TEHNOLOGIJU SMRVILI BI IH ODAVNO!

KAPETAN:
RAZUMEM GOSPODINE. IZVRŠAVAM NAREDBE ODMAH!

KAPETAN POSADI:
SVE PROJEKTE I PROGRAME ODMAH SAČUVATI I UGASITI. NA IZVRŠENJE!

PLEDIJANI NEMAJU NOVE SKENERE I NJIMA NE MOGU PROZRETI KROZ
BAZU I ONA JE OKLOPLJENA. ALI PRIMETILI SU JOŠ RANIJE DOK SU BILI
TU U BLIZINI DA SE ČUDNA I NEOBIČNO VELIKA STENA TU NALAZI
DISKRETNOST I NEPRIMETNO ZA REPTILIJANE SU SPUSTILI MINIJATURNU
SAMOSTALNU SONDU SA DALJINSKIM KONTROLAMA I TO DOK SU ŠETALI
I SONDA JE URADILA SVOJ POSAO. DOŠLA JE DO STENE (BAZE
REPTILIJANA OBLOŽENE GRANITOM) KOJA IZGLEDA POTPUNO
NORMALNO. POČELA JE DA BUŠI I DOŠLA JE DO METALA TADA JE
BILO JASNO DA JE NAŠLA ŠTA JE TREBALO.

PLEDIJANI NIKADA NISU POBEĐIVALI SIROVOM SILOM NEGO SVOJOM
INTELEGENCIJOM I TEHNOLOGIJOM KOJU JE TA INTELEGENCIJA STVORILA.
SVOJE PRONALASKE NE PRODAJU DRUGIMA I NE OBJAVLJUJU NJIHOVO
POSTOJANJE KAO DRUGE RASE NA INTERGALAKTIČKIM SAJMOVIMA
ORUŽJA I TEHNOLOGIJE. A I ONE ZASTARELE TEHNOLOGIJE KOJE IMAJU
I PRODAJU SU PODEŠENE TAKO DA NE MOGU POVREDITI PLEDIJANE, PA
IH KUPUJU SAMO ONI KOJI ZNAJU DA SIGURNO NEĆE PUCATI NA
PLEDIJANA. LAKO JE PLEDIJANIMA JER ONI SU BOGATA RASA, PRVI OD
PRVE KRVI I DOBILI SU OD VRHOVNOG BIČA NAJVIŠE BOGATSTVA I
SAZVEŽĐA KOJA NISU NAJVEĆA, ALI SU NAJBOGATIJA. ONI MOGU SEBI DA
PRIUŠTE DA NE PRODAJU TEHNOLOGIJU DOK NE ZASTARI I DA BUDU
NAPREDNI, JER INTELEGENCIJA NIJE DOVOLJA. ZA PROJEKTE I NAPREDAK
TEHNOLOGIJE SE MORA INOVIRATI. MORA SE IMATI SREDSTAVA I TO
OGROMNIH, JER DA BI ZA PAR CIKLUSA IMAO NEKI OGROMAN
TEHNOLOŠKI NAPREDAK MORA SE ULOŽITI PRAVO BOGATSTVO.

ZATO REPTILIJANI IMAJU BAZU I PROJEKAT DALJINSKA KONTROLA STVORENJA JER TO JE TEHNOLOGIJA KOJA ĆE IM OMOGUĆITI DA DOMINIRAJU, DA KONTROLIŠU NAJBITNIJE PREDSTAVNIKE DRUGIH RASA I DA NE MORAJU DA RATUJU I DA MOGU SAMO DA NAREDE I TO DALJINSKI ŠTA IMAJU ILI DA USMRTE ONOGA KO BUDE ZARAŽEN NJIHOVIM PROJEKTOM. ZA TAJ CILJ, SVE ŽRTVE SU OPRAVDANE ULTIMATIVNO ORUŽJE KONTROLA I SVOJIH I TUĐIH VOJNIKA A DA ONI TOGA NISU NI SVESNI. ZAMISLITE NA PRIMER NAREDIŠ GARDISTI VELIKOG VEĆA DA POBIJE VELIKO VEĆE PLEDIJANA, A DA NIKO NE MOŽE DA ZNA ILI DOKAŽE ŠTA SE DESILO. O TOME MAŠTAJU MNOGI REPTILIJANI.

PAR CIKLUSA RANIJE PRE NEGO ĆE PLEDIJANI NAPUSTITI PLANETU ZEMLJU NA JEDNOJ NEUGLEDNOJ PLANETI REPTILIJANA TREĆERAZREDNOJ PLANETI NA KOJOJ SE NEUGLEDNI PRIPADNICI SVIH RASA DROGIRAJU, KOCAJU, PIJU, INTERGALAKTIČKI POLNO OPŠTE GENERAL KOJI JE KOMANDANT BAZE NA ZEMLJI JE U PUTU. NOSI CIVILNU ODEĆU I NJEGOVI VOJNICI ISTO SPUŠTAJU SVOJ BROD RATNI BROD KOME SU VOJNE OZNAKE PREKRIVENE VRATA SE OTVARAJU GENERAL IZLAZI DO VOZILA KOJE GA ČEKA I ULAZI UNUTRA. VOJNICI MOTRE I ČUVAJU BEZBEDNOST.

GENERAL I DALJE BEZ DA MU SE VIDI IDENTITET UŠAVŠI U VOZILO KAŽE: ZDRAVO STARI PRIJATELJU.

BIĆE SA OŽILJCIMA:

ZDRAVO. DUGO SE NISMO VIDELI I VIDIM DA TI JE HITNO A ZNAŠ DA ME SVE SLUŽBE TRAŽE, GLAVA UCENJENA, IMPERATOR NUDI 1.000.000 BODOVA U ZLATU ZA MOJU GLAVU.

GENERAL:

DAJEM TI 10.000.000 BODOVA U ZLATU (PREDAJE MU VREĆU SA BLAGOM) I TREBA MI DISKRETNO RAZARANJE JEDNOG PLEDIJANSKOG BRODA. MOGUĆE DA ĆE BITI U PRATNJI RAZARAČA I BIĆE VRLO OPASNO. ZATO JE I CENA DUPLO VEĆA NEGO INAČE.

BIĆE:

SAMO MI JOŠ I PLEDIJANI TREBAJU ZA VRATOM. TRI RASE ME TRAŽE I MOJA MOJE KRVI. NE ŽELIM DA SA NJIMA IMAM POSLA.

GENERAL:

NISI ME DOBRO RAZUMEO. JA TE NE MOLIM ZA USLUGU. JA TI NAREĐUJEM DA OVO URADIŠ. BLAGA NISU PROBLEM. OBAVI POSAO I DOBIĆEŠ JOŠ TOLIKO. DA LI SI ME RAZUMEO! OVO JE INTERES IMPERIJE I MORA BITI OBAVLJENO DISKRETNO, BEZ I NAJMANJE SUMNJE DA IMA

VEZE SA REPTILIJANIMA. TREBALO BI DA IZGLEDA KAO NESREĆA, BEZ ORUŽJA. RECIMO DA SE SUDARE BRODOVI. DEŠAVA SE KADA SENZORI NE RADE I SLIČNO. NEKI STARI TEGLJAČ KOME SE ZAGLAVIO POGON ILI SKUPLJAČ PRA-ČESTICA KOJI JE U NAJVEĆOJ BRZINI I UDARA TAJ BROD. RAZARAČ NEĆE IMATI KADA DA DELUJU. SMISLIĆEŠ TI VEĆ NEKU NAJBOLJU OPCIJU. TREBA MI TO ODMAH.

BIĆE:

ZAR SAM TO ZASLUŽIO STARI PRIJATELJU. TI OD SVIH DA MI SE TAKO OBRAĆAŠ? SHVATAM. SPAŠAVAŠ SVOJU KOŽU I TO JE OK. UČINIO BIH TO I BEZ BLAGA KADA JE VEĆ STVAR ZA TEBE I TOLIKO BITNA. ALI ZNAŠ DA MI SE TAKO NE MOŽEŠ OBRAĆATI!

GENERAL:

IZVINI STARI PRIJATELJU. OVO TI NEĆU ZABORAVITI. EVO TI PODACI I KODOVI BRODA. NALAZI SE PORED PLANETE MW_3378 PROKLETA NEDOĐIJA. TU JE I RAZARAČ PLEDIJANA PA SAČEKAJ DA MALO ODMAKNU OD PLANETE, PA ODRADI TO. STRAŽIVAČKI BROD MORA BITI POTPUNO UNIŠTEN.

BIĆE:

KADA ČUJEŠ DA JE POSAO OBAVLJEN OČEKUJEM DA NEKO TVOJ DONESE OSTATAK BLAGA.

GENERAL:

NARAVNO. BIĆE KAO I UVEK. ZNAŠ DA POŠTUJEM SVOJE DOGOVORE.

GENERAL IZLAZI IZ VOZILA ULAZI U SVOJ BROD I ODLAZI SA PLANETE ŽURI NA MATIČNU PLANETU NJEGOVE RASE MORA BITI TAMO I SPREMAN NA ONO ŠTO ĆE SE DESITI.

U VREME ODLASKA ISTRAŽIVAČKOG I MANJEG RATNOG BRODA SA PLANETE ZEMLJE

ISTRAŽIVAČKI BROD I VOJNI BROD U PRATNJI KRENULI SU NA MATIČNU PLANETU. PROLAZE PORED VELIKOG RATNOG RAZARAČA SVOJE RASE I DIVE MU SE BRODOVI SE UDALJAVAJU OD NJEGA.

NA ISTRAŽIVAČKI BROD VELIKOM BRZINOM NALEĆE BROD TREĆE RASE KOJI ŠALJE U TOM TRENUTKU PORUKU DA JE VAN KONTROLE SA POKVARENIM POGONOM NA NAJVEĆOJ BRZINI.

RAZARAČ PALI ŠTITOVE NISU OŠTEĆENI ALI ISTRAŽIVAČKI BROD NESTAJE U PLAMENU EKSPLOZIJE ZAJEDNO SA BRODOM TREĆE RASE.

KOMANDA ARMIJE PLEDIJANA STIŽE OBAVEŠTENJE PRIMA GA GENERAL ARMIJE (OTAC KAPETANA VIM-A) ZABRINUTO LICE SADA JE I ON OSTAO BEZ SINA NJGOV SIN, GENERAL OTO I ČLANOVI POSADE KOJA JE POLETELA KA MATIČNOJ PLANETI STRAŠNA TRAGEDIJA!

GENERAL REPTILIJANA SA OŽILJKOM DOBIJA POZIV – GLAS KAŽE: OBAVLJENO JE!

PREKIDA VEZU I GOVORI: „NISU DORASLI ZA IGRU!“.

INTERGALAKTIČKE VESTI SVI MEDIJI JAVLJAJU O TRAGEDIJI I POGIBIJI ČUVENOG GENERALA OTO I MLADOG PRIPADNIKA PRVE KRVI RASE PLEDIJANA KAPETANA VIM SINA GENERALA ARMIJE PLEDIJANA. MNOGO NESREĆA U KRATKOM VREMENU

GLAVA IV) – NIJE SVE ONAKO KAKO IZGLEDA – ČESTO JE I GORE.

LABORATORIJA PLEDIJANA NE ZNA SE GDE NAUČNICI NEŠTO VAŽNO ISTRAŽUJU ČEKAJU REZULTATE ANALIZE NJIH TROJE ISČITAVA REZULTATE.

ŠEF TIMA:

TO JE TO. USPELI SMO! ODMAH JAVITE NAŠIMA! *** SVI SE RADUJU.

MATIČNA PLANETA PLEDIJANA **SASTANAK VELIKOG VEĆA** SASTANCI SU MNOGO CIKLUSA VEĆ HOLOGRAMSKI I TO ZNAČI DA SE ČLANOVI NAJVEĆEG I NAJVAŽNIJEG ORGANA PLEDIJANA NE DEŠAVAJU UŽIVO. PRVA I PLAVA KRV OVE RASE NE SME RIZIKOVATI DA GLAVE DREVNIH KRVNIH LOZA PRVE KRVI BUDU U ISTO VREME NA ISTOM MESTU TO JE BEZBEDNOSNO NEPRIHVATLJIVO. ZATO SE SASTANCI VELIKOG VEĆA ODRŽAVAJU UZ POMOĆ ISTOVREMENE OBEZBEDENE HOLOGRAMSKE VEZE. SVE IZGLEDA KAO DA SU SVI U ISTOJ PROSTORIJI I NORMALNO KOMUNICIRAJU ALI NISU TO JE PRIKAZ – HOLOGRAM DA BI ZAVARALI DRUGE RASE SVE IZGLEDA REALNO I SVI DOLAZE SVOJIM VOZILIMA ALI NISU U NJIMA NJIHOVI HOLOGRAMSKI PRIKAZI DOLAZE. AKO NEKADA NEKO USPE DA POGODI KAMENU DVORANU PLEDIJANA (SEDIŠTE VLASTI U RASI) POGODIĆE SAMO KAMEN I TEHNIKU PRAVI ČLANOVI VELIKOG VEĆA NEĆE BITI TU I BIĆE NA SIGURNOM.

NEŠTO VAŽNO SE DEŠAVA I ČLANOVI VEĆA ČEKAJU NEŠTO. NEKI PRIČAJU IZMEĐU SEBE. NEKI GLEDAJU U SVOJE MODULE SA PRIKAZIMA (KOMPLJUTERI) I TU SU I VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK I GENERAL ARMIJE.

VEST STIŽE POTVRĐENO JE UKLJUČIĆE SE NAUČNICI.

ŠEF TIMA NAUČNIKA – NAKLANJA SE VEĆU I IZVEŠTAVA:

U STVORENJIIMA POSTOJE GENI REPTILIJANA, PLEDIJANA I DRUGIH VRSTA. UMETNUTI SU VEŠTAČKI, VRLO VEŠTO I NA GRANICI MOGUĆNOSTI DA SE DETEKTOJU. DOKAZANO JE DA STVORENJE SA PLANETE ZEMLJE IMAJU PRETEŽNO PRA-ČESTICE I GENE REPTILIJANA, ALI I DRUGIH VRSTA. TAKOĐE, BIOFORMIRAN JE U MOZGU I NEKI DEO KOJI LIČI NA ODAŠILJAČ, ALI NIJE SPRAVA, NEGO JE ORGANSKI FORMIRAN I TIME JE MOGUĆE DA SU STVORENJA DALJINSKI KONTROLISANA I DA JE NJIMA UPRAVLJANO. OVO SMO ZAKLJUČILI I IZ ANALIZE OČIJU JER ISTA BIOMATERIJA POSTOJI I TU. VERUJEMO DA JE OVO NEKI PROJEKAT KOJIM SE PLANIRALO DALJINSKO UPRAVLJANJE STVORENJIIMA I OPCIJA DA SE PONAŠAJU KAO ROBOTI I KAMERE, A NISU TO VEĆ SU ORGANSKA BIĆA. OVO JE ZA SADA. RADIĆEMO I DALJE DA SAZNAMO I NAJSITNIJI DETALJ. NOVA TEHNOLOGIJA NAM JE BILA PRESUDNA, JER STARA NIŠTA NE BI DETEKTOVALA I SVE IZGLEDA NA OKO POTPUNO PRIRODNO I NEPRIMETNO. SPREMAN SAM ZA BILO KAKVO PITANJE.

GENERAL ARMIJE:

DA LI OVO ZNAČI DA JE TO RAZVIJANJE TEHNOLOGIJE KOJOM BI MOGLI NEKOME BIĆU UNETI TU BIO-STVAR I ONDA UPRAVLJATI NJEGOVIM POSTUPCIMA? DA LI SAM DOBRO RAZUMEO DA JE TO VOJSKA NA DALJINSKI ILI SVI MI NA DALJINSKI AKO BI TU STVAR UBACILI U NAS?

ŠEF TIMA:

DA GOSPODINE. VRLO MOGUĆE, ALI NEMAMO APSOLUTNE DOKAZE OKO TOGA. POTREBNA SU DALJA ISTRAŽIVANJA. MOJA PROCENA JE DA JE KRAJNJI CILJ UPRAVO TO ŠTO STE NAVELI.

VEĆE SE KOMEŠA U ŠOKU SU SVI NE SAMO DA SU SE VRŠILE GENSKE MANIPULACIJE KOJE NISU DOZVOLJENE SA DRUGIM VRSTAMA PRVE KRVI VEĆ SE I STVARALO ORUŽJE, JER ZASTRAŠUJUĆE JE DA NEKO MOŽE UBACITI NEŠTO U BILO KOGA I ONDA KONTROLISATI NJEGOVE POSTUPKE.

GENERAL ARMIJE:

DOKTORE. DA LI BI SUBJEKT KOME JE TO UBAČENO BIO SVESTAN DA IMA TO U SEBI I DA LI BI ZNAO KADA SE NJIME UPRAVLJA DA SE TO DEŠAVA?

ŠEF TIMA:

GOSPODINE. TO NE MOGU DA KAŽEM. OKO DETALJA BI SE MOGAO IZJASNITI SAMO POSLE DETALJNOG ISTRAŽIVANJA I NAŠEG TAKVOG PROJEKTA. BIO BIH VRLO ZAHVALAN AKO BI SE DOZVOLILO DA ISTRAŽIMO SVE DO DETALJA. MI NE ČINIMO SVOJE ISTRAŽIVANJE KOJE JE MOŽDA

SUPROTNO DREVNIM PRAVILIMA, MI SAMO ISTRAŽUJEMO DOKAZE KOJE SMO NAŠLI I KOJI SU DOVELI DO SMRTI NAŠIH.

GENERAL INOVACIJA:

SVAKAKO JE VAŠA TEZA DOBRO UPORIŠTE. VEĆE ĆE JE RAZMOTRITI. DA LI JE MOGUĆE DA SU RAZVIJALI OPCIJU DA NAMA ILI DRUGIM RASAMA UBACE TO? OVO SU IPAK PRETEŽNO NJIHOVI GENI I PRA-ČESTICE. MOŽDA KOD NAS ILI DRUGIH RASA NE MOGU OPSTATI?

ŠEF TIMA:

DA GOSPODINE. VRLO JE MOGUĆE. ALI NE VIDIM DRUGI RAZLOG ZAŠTO BI POSTOJALI I GENI NAŠE I DRUGIH KRVNIH RASA AKO NISU IMALI NAMERE? DA SU HTELI DA EKSPERIMENTIŠU SAMO SA SVOJIM GENIMA MOGLI SU TO. ČIM POSTOJE I NAŠI GENI I DRUGIH VRSTA, JASNO JE DA JE U PITANJU VOJNI PROJEKAT SA IDEJOM DA NA PRIMER PREVAZIĐU NAŠE BEZBEDNOSTI DA SAMO PLEDIJANI MOGU KORISTITI NAŠE ORUŽJE ILI ČAK DA NEKOM OD NAS USADE TE BIO-MATERIJE I DA GA DALJINSKI KONTROLIŠU. MORAMO PRIZNATI DA JE TEHNOLOGIJA VRLO NAPREDNA I PAMETNA SAMO PROTIVNA DREVNIM PRAVILIMA.

GENERAL OPERACIJA:

SAMO??? PA OVO JE NA NIVOU KATASTROFE VRHOVNO BIĆE BI ZBOG OVOG MOGLO DA IM IZBRIŠE CELU RASU!!! AKO POSTOJI RAZLOG DA SE POJAVI I OGLASI SVOJIM VRSTAMA ONDA JE TO SADA!!! DOKTORE. ŠALJEMO FLOTU PO VAS I OSTALE, KAO I STVORENJA. ISRAŽIVANJE SE MORA NASTAVITI ŠTO PRE I TO NA BEZBEDNOM.

SKRETAR VEĆA:

DOKTORE. PREKIDAMO KOMUNIKACIJU.

VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK:

SVE VIŠE MISLIM DA ME VIZIJA NIJE PREVARILA, ALI NEMAMO DOKAZ DA REPTILIJANI STOJE IZA SVEGA? MOGAO JE BILO KO I BILO KOJA VRSTA TO DA RADI I DA MI SAMO POMISLIMO DA SU REPTILIJANI, JER NAJVIŠE LIČI NA NJIH? IPAK, KOJA JE VEROVATNOĆA DA TAMO IMAJU BAZU A DA NEMAJU NIKAKVE VEZE SA TIM. IMAMO LI NEKI IZVEŠTAJ SONDE?

GENERAL OPERACIJA:

SONDA JE UŠLA U OBJEKAT. SKENIRALA JE NEKE OD VOJNIKA REPTILIJANA. BAZA JE BEZ SUMNJE NJIHOVA. ALI NEMA NIKAKVIH AKTIVNOSTI. NE RADE NIŠTA. SAMO JEDU I SPAVAJU. UREĐAJI SU IM ISKLJUČENI. VRLO SMO OPREZNI SA KRETANJEM SONDE I NE PRAVIMO NAGLE POKRETE DA NE BUDE OTKRIVENA. PRETPOSTAVLJAMO DA IMAJU NAREĐENJE POSLE PROBOJA DA PREKINU SVE AKTIVNOSTI.

GENERAL ARMIJE:

SIGURNO JE TAKO. SVAKI KOMANDANT BI OPREZA RADI DONEO TAKVU ODLUKU. SUMNJAM DA ĆE RADITI BILO ŠTA DOK JE NAŠ RAZARAČ PRISUTAN. NE SMEMO GA POMERITI DALEKO, A DOK GA NE POMERIMO ONI VEROVATNO NEĆE IMATI NIKAKVE AKTIVNOSTI.

SEKRETAR VEĆA:

MOŽEMO LI NEKAKO DA IH UVERIMO DA SMO OTIŠLI, A DA SMO IPAK TU. OVO JE STVAR ZA MOMENTALNI UDAR, ALI NARAVNO ONDA ĆEMO UNIŠTITI BAZU I NEĆEMO SAZNATI NIKAKAV DETALJ. KAKO DA IH NAVEDEMO DA SE OPUSTE I DA SAZNAMO VIŠE?

GENERAL OPERACIJA:

MOŽDA MOŽEMO DA OSTAVIMO I NA POVRŠINI NEKE MIKRO POSMATRAČE, A DA ONI TO SENZORIMA NE PRIMETE. SAMO BIĆE SUMNJIVO DA SE NEKI BROD PLEDIJANA VRAĆA PONOVO NA TU PLANETU? DOBILI SMO ZAKLETVU PROKLETOG IMPERATORA I POVRATAK NA LOKACIJU BI TUMAČILI KAO NEPRIJATELJSKI POTEZ.

VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK:

NEĆE BITI SUMNJIVO AKO JA KAO OTAC ODEM NA MESTO GDE MI JE STRADALA ĆERKA DA ODAM POŠTU, OBELEŽIM MESTO NA NAŠ ZNANI NAČIN I POSTAVIM JOJ „X“ I U TOM SPOMENIKU KOJI POSTAVIM MOGU DA BUDU NAŠI SENZORI I NADZOR ZAR NE?

GENERAL ARMIJE I OSTALI BRAVO TREBAO SI DA BUDEŠ VOJNI STRATEG JER OVA IDEJA JE ODLIČNA.

VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK:

ODEM PRIVATNIM BRODOM UZ NEKU MANJU VOJNU PRATNJU I TO DO PLANETE RAZARAČ JE SVAKAKO TU POSTAVIM SPOMENIK TUGU NEĆU MORATI DA GLUMIM I KADA OSTAVIM SPOMENIK I NAPUŠTAM PLANETU ZAJEDNO SA MOJIM BRODOM I PRATNJOM MOŽE POĆI I RAZARAČ?

GENERAL OPERACIJA:

TO BI PRODUŽILO DA SE NAŠI MRTVI VRATE U ŽIVOT I DA SE ZNA DA NISU STRADALI U ISTRAŽIVAČKOM BRODU.

*** PRIKAZ KAKO BEZ TELEPORTOVANJA IZLAZE IZ ISTRAŽIVAČKOG BRODA U NEVIDLJIVIM STELT - BOKSOVIMA I ULAZE U RATNI BROD ZAJEDNO SA UPAKOVANIM ŽIVOTINJAMA I UZORCIMA ONIH VEĆIH JER IH NISU MOGLI PONETI.

SAMO NAJBЛИŽI ZNAJU DA SU ŽIVI I DA SU TRANSPORTOVANI NA RAZARAČ I DA JE ISTRAŽIVAČKI BROD BIO PRAZAN I POD AUTOPILOTOM.

GENERAL ARMIJE:

GENERAL OTO NEĆE ZAMERITI, A VERUJEM NI MOJ SIN KAPETAN VIM, NI OSTALI. OVO JE VAŽNIJE SADA OD TOGA ŠTO SMO U JAVNOST PUSTILI VEST DA SU SVI ONI MRTVI. AKO BI TO SADA OBJAVILI, REPTILIJANI BI ZNALI DA ZNAMO I CELA STVAR SA OPUŠTANJEM BAZE BI PROPALA. NEKA SE JOŠ STRPE. DA OBAVIMO PLAN I POSTAVIMO REPTILIJANIMA X-SPOMENIK PRED NOSOM. DA SE OPUSTE I DA PROBAVIMO NESPORNE DOKAZE DA SU ONI KRIVCI I DA RADE ŠTO RADE.

SVEŠTENIK:

SLAŽEM SE. JA ĆU PREKO PORTALA UMNI VORTEKS VIŠE PUTA SLATI PORUKU VRHOVNOM BIĆU. AKO SAMO NE SREDI STVAR, DOKAZAĆEMO GREHE REPTILIJANA I OSVETITI SE BRUTALNO. OVAJ PUT NADAM SE TAKO DA IH NAUČIMO PAMETI ZAUVEK!

SEKRETAR VEĆA:

ŠTO SE MENE TIČE. DREVNE PRINCIPE OBZIRA PREMA DRUGIM RASAMA OVDE BIH ZANEMARIO I SVE IH POBIO DO JEDNOG. SA NJIMA JEDINO TAKO MOŽEMO BITI MIRNI. GLEDAJTE ŠTA IM JE PALO NA PAMET DA RADE? DA SU ONI NA NAŠEM MESTU VEĆ BI NAS NAPALI I POBILI SVE.

GENERAL INTELIGENCIJE:

JA RETKO GOVORIM. ZNATE ME SVI. NAJBOLJE BI BILO DA SE VRHOVNO BIĆE BESKRAJNO NALJUTI I UČINI PONIŠTAJ RASE. DA MI NE PRLJAMO RUKE.

SVI SE SAGLAŠAVAJU

SEKRETAR VEĆA:

ČLANOVI VEĆA. DONESIMO ONDA ODLUKE KOJE SU NAJVAŽNIJE U MNOGO CIKLUSA. NEKA STUB MUDROSTI BUDE DAREŽLJIV I VODI NAS ISPRAVNO DO POBEDE.

VEĆE NASTAVLJA RAD

U ISTO VREME NA RAZARAČU PORED ZEMLJE

SEDE I RAZGOVARAJU GENERAL OTO I KAPETAN VIM.

GENERAL OTO:

PROKLETI ZLIKOVCİ. POGREŠILI SMO ŠTO IH NISMO SVE POBILI U PROŠLOM RATU. NAŠA DOBROTA NAS UPROPAŠTAVA. DA SU ONI BILI U NAŠOJ POZICIJI NITI JEDAN PLEDIJAN ŽIV NE BI OSTAO.

KAPETAN VIM:

ZNAŠ DA SE DO JUČE NE BIH SLOŽIO SA TOBOM, JER NAŠI PRINCIPI SU ODUVEK PLEMENITO PONAŠANJE, DOBROTA, ČAST, MINIMUM ŽRTAVA. ALI SADA, POSLE OVOGA ŠTO SU URADILI, LIČNO BIH MOGAO SVE DO JEDNOG DA IH POBIJEM. ALI OPET ŽENE I DECU NE. I TO JE ONO ŠTO SI I REKAO. MI UVEK IMAMO KOČNICE, OBZIRE, MORAL, A ONI SAMO SVOJ REPTILIJANSKI MOZAK KOJI ZADOVOLJAVA SVOJE POTREBE I NIŠTA DRUGO MU NIJE VAŽNO. PARADOKSALNO IMPERATOR REPTILIJANA JE POSLE SMRTI PRETHODNE DINASTIJE U STVARI NAJBOLJI OD NJIH. NAJNORMALNIJI U ISTORIJI. MISLIŠ LI DA JE LAGAO I ZAKLEO SE LAŽNO?

GENERAL OTO:

NE. NIKAKO. ON ILI NIJE UPOZNAT SA SITUACIJOM I POSTOJANJEM BAZE ILI JE NEKAKO OBMANUT ŠTA SE TU DEŠAVA. RATUJEM SA REPTILIJANIMA MNOGE CIKLUSE I SIGURNO NIJE LAGAO ZAKLINJUĆI SE U SVOJU KRV. VEROVATNOĆA DA JE NEKO DRUGI NAPAO NAŠE, DA SU STVORENJA ONAKO UPALA DA IH POBIJU, DA SU POTOM SA OPREMOM U ZUBIMA IZVRŠILA SAMOUBISTVO SKOKOM U LAVU MA KO ĆE DA POVERUJE DA JE TO MOGUĆE? VIDEĆEMO ŠTA ĆE SE DEŠAVATI, ALI NE PIŠE SE DOBRO REPTILIJANIMA NI TOM NJIHOVOM PROJEKTU NA TOJ PLANETI. ZA MNOGO MANJE SMO RATOVALI. TEĆI ĆE REKE REPTILIJANSKE KRVI.

PLANETA REPTILIJANA MLADI OFICIR IMPERATORSKE VOJSKE JE KOD PROSTITUTKE SVOJE RASE NIJE TO OBIČNA PROSTITUTKA ONA JE NAJVIŠI RANG A NIJE NI ON OBIČAN OFICIR ON JE IZ KASTE PRVE KRVI.

OFICIR:

UŽELEO SAM SE TEBE ŽENKO.

PROSTITUTKA:

OTKUD TI DA SE JAVIŠ. REKAO SI DA ĆEŠ BITI ODSUTAN I DA IDEŠ U BAZU ŠTA GOD TO ZNAČILO?

OFICIR:

E PA BAZI TRENUTNO NE MOŽE DA SE PRIĐE. OTKAZANA NAM JE SMENA DO DALJNJEG. ZAR TI NIJE DRAGO ŽENKO?

PROSTITUTKA:

ZNAŠ DA JESTE I TI MENI NISI SAMO KLIJENT JA TE VOLIM I ŽELIM TE ZA MUŽA. SAMO TI SI PREPOTENTAN I SAMOUVEREN I KORISTIŠ ME SAMO ZA SEKS.

OFICIR:

MOLIM TE UŽIVAJMO. MEMOJ OPET O TOME. ZNAŠ DA MOJA PORODICA MORA DA SE ŽENI SA ŽENKAMA ODREĐENOG STATUSA. ALI JA NIKADA NEĆU PRESTATI DA TE VIĐAM ŽENKO MOJA.

*** SCENA PARENJA REPTILIJANA (RAZRADITI DETALJNIJE)

PRIKAZ PLAFONA IZNAD KREVETA NEPRIMETNA SONDA KAO IGLA SVE JE SNIMILA I ONA JE ISTA ONA KOJU SU KORISTILI PLEDIJANI I DA PRIĐU BAZI VRHUNSKA TEHNOLOGIJA NA DALJINSKO UPRAVLJANJE PARADOKSALNO ISTO KAO I PROJEKT REPTILIJANA SAMO ŠTO SU TE RADNJE SA PREDMETIMA DOZVOLJENE PO DREVNIM PRAVILIMA I DRONOVI NISU KRŠENJE, A ORGANSKE MANIPULACIJE SA KRVI I GENIMA RASA SU OZBILJAN GREH PREMA VRHOVNOM BIĆU.

NEKOLIKO KRAĆIH CIKLUSA KASNIJE

LUKSUZAN PUTNIČKI BROD NAJNOVIJE GENERCIJE SLUŽBENO VOZILO PRVE KRVI PLEDIJANA I PRATNJI DVA MANJA RAZARAČA PRIBLIŽAVA SE PLANETI ZEMLJI.

U BAZI REPTILIJANA DOBIJAJU IZVEŠTAJE SENZORA I OBAVEŠTAJNIH SLUŽBI OKO TOGA. ALI IZVEŠTAJI SE ŠALJU I IMPERATORU SA DRUGE STRANE SAMO ŠTO IMPERATOR NEMA SAZNANJA ZA POSTOJANJE BAZE I PROJEKTA.

VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK IZLAZI SA SUPRUGOM I NEKOLIKO ČLANOVA PORODICE IZ BRODA NA MESTO GDE JE BIO OŠTEČENI BROD U KOME JE POGINULA NJEGOVA ČERKA.

OBEZBEĐENJE JE SVUDA OKOLO ZBOG STVORENJA KOJA MOGU NAPASTI.

MAJKA PADA NA TLO U SUZAMA OTAC – SVEŠTENIK JE PODIŽE I GRLI.

U ORBITI SE POJAVLJUJE RAZARAČ REPTILIJANA. ŠALJE PORUKU RAZUMEVANJA I NUDI POMOĆ AKO BILO ŠTA ZATREBA PLEDIJANIMA.

KAPETAN VOJNOG BRODA NA ZEMLJI ODGOVARA KULTURNO I DA ĆE SE OBRATITI AKO NEŠTO ZATREBA.

BROD REPTILIJANA SKENIRA PLANETU KADA JE VEĆ TU. NE PRIMEĆUJE NIŠTA OSIM DA NEKA STVORENJA IZ DOBA DINOSAURUSA LIČE NA REPTILIJANE. PRAVE PRIKAZE. SNIMAJU I ŠTA RADE PLEDIJANI.

SVE IDE PO PLANU. OSTAVLJA SE SPOMENIK „X“ I VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK I SVI SA NJIM NAPUŠTAJU PLANETU ZEMLJU. ZAJEDNO SA NJIMA ODLAZI I RAZARAČ PLEDIJANA.

POTOM SE UDALJAVA I RAZARAČ REPTILIJANA. SVE JE MIRNO I NEMA NIGDE NIKOGA.

POSLE NEKOLIKO SREDNJIH CIKLUSA

NA PLANETU SLEĆE ISTRAŽIVAČKI BROD KOJI KAO POSMATRA STVORENJA, A U STVARI SLETEO JE TAČNO NA TAJNI ULAZ U BAZU I STVORIO STELT PROLAZ IZMEĐU TRUPA (MODIFIKACIJA NA BRODU) I ULAZA U BAZU VRŠI SE SMENA POSADE BAZE.

NEKI OD REPTILIJANSKIH VOJNIKA KOJI SU U CIVILNOJ GARDEROBI PRILAZE SPOMENIKU PLEDIJANA. NAREDBA JE DA GA DISKRETNOSTI SKENIRAJU RUČNIM SKENEROM NAJNOVIJE TEHNOLOGIJE. SKENER PRVO NE RADI. VOJNIK GA UDARA I PALI SE SKENIRA I DAJE INFORMACIJU MATERIJU GRANIT, NEMA NIKAKVE TEHNOLOGIJE I UGRAĐENIH ELEMENATA. VOJNICI SE POGLEDAJU I POČNU DA SE SMEJU. UPRAVO SU URINIRALI PO SPOMENIKU. KOMANDA KOMENTARIŠE „DOBRA IDEJA MOMCI“ UZVRAĆAJU „HVALA GOSPODINE“.

ODLAZE DO BRODA KAO ULAZE UNUTRA, A U STVARI IDU U BAZU KROZ BROD. UKRCAVAJU SE I ZALIHE. BROD ODLAZI NA DRUGI DEO PLANETE I SLEĆE KAO DA I TAMO NEŠTO ISTRAŽI, UZME UZORKE I SLIČNO. BROD SVAKI PUT UČINI NAJMANJE 10 SLETANJA NA RAZNE DELOVE PLANETE I JEDINO MESTO KOJE SE PONAVALJA JE OVO GDE JE ULAZ U BAZU. SVE ŠTO RADE IZ VELIKE DALJIJE SE POSMATRA VIZUELNO OD STRANE PLEDIJANA, ALI SPOMENIK JE NEZAMENJIV I SONDA JE NEZAMENJIVA.

OBAVEŠTAJNE SLUŽBE PLEDIJANA – VEĆE EGZEKUTORA DOBIJA INFORMACIJU O AKTIVNOSTIMA U TRENUTKU KADA REPTILIJANI URINIRAJU NA SPOMENIK ČERKE I POSADE PLEDIJANA KOJA JE TU STRADALA OFICIR PLEDIJANA DOBIJA NAPAD BESA VRLO GA JE POGODIO PRIZOR VELIKA UVREDA JEDNE PRIMITIVNE RASE KOJE NIŠTA NE POŠTUJE. NJEGOV STRIC JE BIO JEDAN OD NAUČNIKA KOJI JE STRADAIO. ZATO GA JE PRIZOR MNOGO POGODIO. KOLEGE GA TEŠE I SMIRUJU I GOVORE MU DA ĆE DOĆI VREME ZA OSVETU.

DOKTOR JAVLJA DA SU NAM UČINILI USLUGU I DA ANALIZE URINA POKAZUJU DA SU BIĆA IZGRADILA ORGANSKE SEGMENTE KAKVI SU NAĐENI I U STVORENJIIMA OVO JE KRUCIJALNI DOKAZ KOJI SE DESIO POTPUNO NEOČEKIVANO TEHNOLOGIJA JE UNAPREĐENA I OVO ŠTO SU URADILI JE DOKUMENTOVANO I NAUČNO I PRIKAZOM I DALO JE

ORGANSKI DOKAZ SADA PLEDIJANI IMAJU SVE ŠTO JE POTREBNO ZA OSVETU I TO TAKO DA SU POTPUNO ČISTI I ŠTITE DREVNA PRAVILA.

OSIM TOG SADA I ORGANSKOG DOKAZA DA REPTILIJANI UGRAĐUJU DALJINSKE KOMANTE I U SVOJE SOPSTVENE PRIPADNIKE, VEĆ SU PRIBAVLJENI I DOKAZI PREKO SONDE U BAZI JER SU SA ODLASKOM PLEDIJANA U BAZI PO NAREDBI GENERALA POČELI DA RADE I SONDA JE SNIMILA SA MODULA DETALJE PROJEKTA I SVEGA. SVE JE DOKAZANO I SPREMNO ZA UPOTREBU.

GLAVA V) – NEMA SAVRŠENOG ZLOČINA

VELIKO VEĆE RASE PLEDIJANA ULAZI U KAMENU DVORANU ŠEST GLAVA PRVE KRVI I PLAVE KRVI VLADAJUĆIH PORODICA RASE I JEDAN VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK IZ ISTE PRVE I PLAVE KRVI. $6 + 1 = 7$ NJIH KOJI ODLUČUJU VEĆINOM GLASOVA, ALI NAJČEŠĆE JEDNOGLASNO VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK STAJE U SREDIŠTE OCRTANOG HEKSAGONA, A SVAKA OD ŠEST GLAVA TJ. LICA KOJE PREDSTAVLJAJU VLADAJUĆE PORODICE STAJE NA OCRTANE KRUGOVE.

TO SU PRVI OD PRVIH U NJIHOVIM KUĆAMA I PORODICAMA. ONI SU KOLEKTIVNI IMPERATOR RASE PLEDIJANA. KUĆE IZMEĐU OSTALIH SIMBOLA IMAJU I SVOJE SIMBOLE U VIDU MUDROSTI, SNAGE, LEPOTE, LJUBAVI, VERE I NADE DOK JE VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK KOJI BUDE IZ PRVE I PLEVE KRVI IZABRAN SAM BIRA SIMBOL KOJI ĆE GA PREDSTAVLJATI DOŽIVOTNO. SIMBOL OVOG SVEŠTENIKA PRVE I PLAVE KRVI JE ROMB DIJAMANT KARO SVEŠTENICI ODUVEK UZIMAJU SIMBOLE ROMBA, KRUGA SA TAČKOM U SREDINI ILI SLOVA M ILI W I SLIČNO.

SEKRETAR VEĆA:
AKTIVIRAJ DVORANU.

U TOM TRENUTKU POJAVLJUJU SE IZ KAMENA STO I STOLICE I SVI SEDAJU STO JE OBLIKA HEKSAGONA I NA SREDINI SVAKE STRANICE SEDI PO JEDNA KRVNA GLAVA, A VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK SEDI U SREDINI.

POČINJU DA RADE PAR KRAĆIH CIKLUSA KASNIJE PONOVO VIDIMO ŠTA SE DEŠAVA.

VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK POKRETIMA RUKU I PRSTIJU OTVARA PORTAL KA VRHU PROSTORIJE TO JE NEKA TIRKIZNO, PLAVA, PURPURNA, ZELENA PRELEPA SPIRALA I ONDA GOVORI:

VRHOVNO BIĆE. TI SI NAŠA MAJKA I NAŠ OTAC. PRVA I POSLEDNJA JE TVOJA REČ, TVOJ POKRET, TVOJ ŠAPAT, TVOJA TIŠINA I TVOJA MISAO. RASA PLEDIJANA TI JE VERNI MILIONIMA GODINA OD SVOG ROĐENJA I ŽIVOTA KOJI SU NAM OD TEBE PODARENI.

MI SMO ČUVARI I IZVRŠIOCI TVOJE VOLJE. MI POŠTUJEMO DREVNA PRAVILA KOJA SU NAM DATA DA NAS VODE I DA IH POŠTUJEMO DOK TI NE KAŽEŠ DRUGAČIJE. RASA PLEDIJANA ODAVNO IMA MNOGE TEHNIČKE MOGUĆNOSTI, ALI NIKADA NIJE I NEĆE KRŠITI PRAVILA SVOG VRHOVNOG BIĆA. BAŠ SUPROTNO UVEK SMO BILI SPREMNI I SADA SMO SPREMNI POGINUTI DA IH ZAŠTITIMO I DA PRAVDA UNIVERZUMA BUDE ZADOVOLJENA. MI NE POSTAVLJAMO PITANJE DA LI SE U DREVNIM PRAVILIMA NALAZI PRAVDA, JER DREVNA PRAVILA SU TVOJA ZAPOVEST I ZA NAS JE ONA ZAKON.

DONELI SMO ODLUKU I KREĆEMO U RAT. ODLUČILI SMO DA JE RASA REPTILIJANA NEPOPRAVLJIVA, ONA STALNO KRŠI PRAVILA I IZAZIVA RATOVE. ODLUČILI SMO DA UNIŠTIMO SVE PRIPADNIKE RASE REPTILIJANA OSIM DECE STAROSTI ISPOD 1/6 ŽIVOTNOG CIKLUSA KOJOJ ĆEMO OBEZBEDITI DOM, STARANJE, VASPITANJE I MOGUĆNOST DA POSTANU DOBRODUŠNA BIĆA, DA IZMENE SVOJU DOKTRINU I POSTANU NA KORIST UNIVERZUMA. MI SMATRAMO DA JE TO PRAVDA I DA TI TO ŽELIŠ I MI TAKO TUMAČIMO TVOJA DREVNA PRAVILA.

OVDE PRISUTNE GLAVE I PRIPADNICI PRVE I PLAVE KRVI RASE PLEDIJANA DA LI KONAČNO PODRŽAVATE OVU ODLUKU KOJU SMO ZAJEDNO DONELI I STAVLJATE LI SVOJ ZNAK. SVI PRISUTNI JEDNOGLASNO DA. ONDA NEKA PORUKA IDE SA SEDAM DA I BEZ NE I PRONAĐE NAŠE VRHOVNO BIĆE. AKO NAŠEM VRHOVNOM BIĆU ODLUKA ODGOVARA ONO NEĆE INTERVENISATI. AKO POŽELI DA NAS SPREČI ILI UTIČE ONO ĆE TO SVOJOM POMISLI UČINITI. SVE JE U RUKAMA VRHOVNOG BIĆA. RASA PLEDIJANA RADIĆE KAKO JE VELIKO VEĆE ODLUČILO DOK NE DOBIJE DRUGAČIJU KOMANDU ILI POMISAO VRHOVNOG BIĆA. HERI:: HODIE:: CRAS::

*** SVI PONAVLJAJU OVE REČI KOJE ZNAČE JUČE, DANAS, SUTRA.

NEKOLIKO CIKLUSA KASNIJE

PRIKAZ RATNI BROD – RAZARAČ RASE PLEDIJANA NAJNOVIJE GENERCIJE PRIŠAO JE PLANETI ZEMLJI U PRATNJI SU SVI BITNI INTERGALAKTIČKI MEDIJI POZVANI SU DA SNIME KARAKTERISTIKE I IZGLED BRODA DA VIDE TEHNIČKE MOGUĆNOSTI TAKO IM JE SAOPŠTENI ALI U STVARI SU POZVANI DA VRŠE DIREKTAN PRENOS ONOGA ŠTO ĆE PLEDIJANI URADITI. MEDIJIMA JE REČENO NA KOJOJ UDALJENOSTI DA BUDU I BROD JE NA POZICIJI. PORED BRODOVA MEDIJA NALAZE SE RAZARAČI PLEDIJANA KAO OBEZBEDENJE.

NARAVNO, KAO I UVEK U BLIZINI JE I NAJBOLJI RAZARAČ REPTILIJANA, ALI I VOJNI BRODOVI DRUGIH RASA JER SVE ZANIMA ŠTA IMA DA SE VIDI. MIR TRAJE DUGO I PRIKAZ MOGUĆNOSTI NEKOG BOJNOG BRODA NIJE VIĐEN MNOGO DUGAČKIH CIKLUSA. SVI TI NEZVANI GOSTI OD VOJNIH BRODOVA IMAJU ZADATAK DA SKENIRAJU BROD PLEDIJANA, DA POKUŠAJU OTKRITI ŠTO VIŠE JER ODUVEK SVI ZAOSTAJU ZA TEHNOLOGIJOM I KRADU JE I KOPIRAJU OD PLEDIJANA KADA GOD JE TO MOGUĆE ZATO IM JE OVA PRILIKA DRAGOCENA I MOŽDA USPEJU NEŠTO DA PRIMETE I ISKORISTE.

NIKO OSIM PLEDIJANA NE ZNA ŠTA ĆE SE DESITI I SVE DELUJE KAO JEDNA VELIKA PREZENTACIJA VOJNE TEHNOLOGIJE.

BROD PLEDIJANA PODIŽE SVOJE ŠTITOVE I ONI SE VIDE KAO PLAVIČASTO-ZELENO-TIRKIZNA SVETLOST OKO BRODA. NIKOM TO NIJE SUMNJIVO NA KRAJU I DOŠLI SU NA VOJNU PREZENTACIJU PA JE LOGIČNO I ŠTITIVI DA SE POKAŽU

U TOM TRENUTKU STIŽE INTERGALAKTIČKA OBJAVA VELIKOG VEĆA RASE PLEDIJANA – NAJAVLJENA JE I SVI PAŽLJIVO GLEDAJU – OČEKUJU DA JE U VEZI VOJNOG BRODA KOJI SE PREZENTUJE ALI

RASA PLEDIJANA I SVE NJENE GLAVE I SVA NJENA KRV PRVA I PLAVA I SVE MLAĐE, OBJAVLJUJU RAT RASI I SVIM NJENIM GLAVAMA I KRVI PRVOJ I SVAKOJ OSIM MLADIH JEDINKI RASE DO 1/6 NJENOG STANDARDNOG ŽIVOTNOG CIKLUSA. RASE KOJA JE UBILA NEVINE PRIPADNIKE NAŠE RASE, KOJA JE KRŠILA DREVNA PRAVILA NAŠEG VRHOVNOG BIĆA, KOJA JE RADILA EKSPERIMENTE SA DREVNOM KRVI I SVOJIM I TUĐIM GENETSKIM MATERIJALOM U POKUŠAJU DA STVORI NEPRIRODNA I ZABRANJENA BIĆA KORISTEĆI PRVU KRV I DALJINSKU KONTROLU NAD BIĆIMA SVOJIM I TUĐIM RASAMA.

RASA KOJA JE U PITANJU SU REPTILIJANI. *** PRIKAZ - BROD REPTILIJANA DIŽE ŠTITOVE *** DOKAZI GREHA RASE REPTILIJANA SU UPRAVO UPUĆENI SVIM INTERGALAKTIČKIM MEDIJIMA I SVIM RASAMA. MI SMO PRAVEDNICI I VOLJA VRHOVNOG BIĆA I DREVNIH PRAVILA BIĆE PREKO NAS SPROVEDENA. RATNE AKTIVNOSTI POČINJU ODMAH! HERI, HODIE, CRAS.

LISTAJU SE DOKAZI, SNIMCI DNK ANALIZE, SVE ŠTO SE DOKAZALO ... I NA KRAJU SNIMAK KAKO VOJNICI REPTILIJANA URINIRAJU NA SPOMENIK „X“ RASE PLEDIJANA.

VOJNI BROD RASE REPTILIJANA ČIM SU ČULI DA SU REPTILIJANI U PITANJU JE PODIGAO SVE SVOJE ŠTITOVE. PANIKA JE POTPUNA KAPETAN JE NAREDIO DA SE NAORUŽAJU SVI SISTEMI I PUNU BORBENU

GOTOVOST. SVI SU NA POZICIJAMA I ZNAJU DA ĆE SE NEŠTO DESITI SAMO NEMAJU POJMA ŠTA.

KOMANDANT PITA KOMANDU:

ŠTA DA RADIMO OBJAVA RATA JE IZREČENA I DA LI DA PUCAMO PRVI?

KOMANDA:

AKO NAPADNU PRVI UZVRATITE SVIM ORUŽJIMA!!! ŠALJEMO POJAČANJE I RAZARAČE PRVE KLASSE NA LICE MESTA.

KAPETAN: RAZUMEM I IZVRŠIĆU!

NOVINARI KULMINIRAJU SVI SU U ŠOKU SVE JE PREZENTOVANO OČEKUJU ŠTA ĆE REPTILIJANI ODGOVORITI NA OVU OBJAVU. CEO UNIVERZUM I SVE ŽIVO U NJEMU GLEDA UŽIVO POČETAK NOVOG RATA KOJI ĆE SE VODITI SA MNOGO MOĆNIJIM ORUŽJIMA NEGO U PRETHODNOM RATU A TO NIJE DOBRO I SVI STRAHUJU ŠTA AKO UNIŠTE CEO UNIVERZUM?

NEKI NOVINARI KOMENTARIŠU KAKO IM JE OD PLEDIJANA GARANTOVANA BEZBEDNOST A RAZARAČ REPTILIJANA JE TU I NJIH HVATA PANIKA. AKO POČNE OBRAČUN, KAKO SE MOŽE GARANTOVATI BEZBEDNOST?

BROD PLEDIJANA ISPALJUJE MALI TIRKIZNI LASERSKI ZRAK KA BRODU REPTILIJANA ZRAK PROBIJA ŠTIT I DEŠAVA SE TOTALNO UNIŠTENJE NAJBOLJEG TIPA BRODA KOJI POSEDUJU REPTILIJANI. SVI SU U ŠOKU DA OD JEDNOG PROJEKTILA BUDE TAKVA POSLEDICA I DA ŠTIT UOPŠTE NIŠTA NIJE MOGAO DA UČINI. OČEKIVALI SU BORBU A BORBE NIJE BILO. BROD REPTILIJANA JE BIO KAO GLINENI GOLUB. NIJE ČAK NI UZVRATIO BAR NEKI HITAC. ZAVRŠILO JE PRE NEGO JE I POČELO.

NA PLANETI ZEMLJI PRIZOR GLEDAJU U BAZI REPTILIJANA KOMANDANT KAŽE „GOTOVI SMO“ I U PRAVU JE.

U KOMANDNOJ SU SOBI I NA NJEGOV STO SLEĆE MALENA SONDA KAO IGLA KOJA JE NEVIDLJIVA TJ. VIDLJIVA SAMO DELIMIČNO SKORO NEVIDLJIVA ONO ŠTO SONDA VIDI PRENOSE PLEDIJANI SVIM MEDIJIMA KAPETAN REPTILIJANA VIDI SEBE NA VESTIMA SVI SU ZBUNJENI POSEŽE RUKOM ZA SONDOM SONDA AKTIVIRA SVETLOSNI SNOP (LASER) I KAO PČELA BEZ KRILA LETI I ODSECA RUKU KAPETANU, A ONDA I GLAVU KA SONDI PUCAJU OSTALI REPTILIJANI LASERSKIM ORUŽJIMA SVE SE VIDI UŽIVO NA SVIM MEDIJIMA ALI SONDA LETI I MAČEM I PUCNJIMA ISTOG TOG LASERA UBIJA REDOM SVE PO BAZI ONDA STAJE REPTILIJANI PUCAJU KA NJOJ I DALJE PROMAŠUJU JEDAN JE POGAĐA I VIDI SE RADOST NA NJEMU ŠTO JE POGODIO ALI TADA

SONDA EKSPLODIRA I NA PRIKAZU PLANETE ZEMLJE SE VIDI OGROMNA EKSPLOZIJA BAZE. BAZE VIŠE NEMA.

PLEDIJANSKI BROD ISPALJUJE PLAMENU KUGLU – KRUG KUGLA IDE KA PLANETI ZEMLJI I U MOMENTU SE DEŠAVA MASIVNA EKSPLOZIJA I TOTALNI RESET ŽIVOTA NA PLANETI. KATAKLIZMA U OGNJU STVORENJA SU BESPOMOĆNO GLEDALA U NEBO NEMAJUĆI PREDSTAVU DA ĆE ZA PAR MILI-CIKLUSA BITI MRTVA SUDBINA DINOSAURUSA I SVEGA NA PLANETI ZEMLJI JE BILA STRAŠNA. NESTALI SU U PLAMENU ŽIVI SPALJENI.

NOVINARI I CEO UNIVERZUM GLEDAJU I NE VERUJU GLEDA I IMPERATOR REPTILIJANA KOJI JE VEĆ U TAJNOM BUNKERU ISPOD SVOG DVORA VEOMA LJUT NA NEKOGA IZ SVOJE RASE SAMO NE ZNA NA KOGA ŽELI TO DA UTVRDI ALI IMA PREČA POSLA. NAJAVLJENO MU JE ISTREBLJENJE VRSTE. MORA DA VIDI ŠTA JE NAJBOLJI POTEZ ZA UČINITI. NA NJEMU JE VELIKA ODGOVORNOST, A ON JE ZATEČEN I NIJE SE NADAO OVAKVOM RAZVOJU DOGAĐAJA.

DVORANA VRHOVNE KOMANDA RASE REPTILIJANA VRH RASE JE TU SNIMA SE DOGAĐAJ ALI NE IDE U ETAR TU SU ILI UŽIVO ILI PREKO LINKA I SVOG HOLOGRAMA SVI BITNI U KOMANDI ARMIIJE IMPERATORA.

IMPERATOR JE BIO U SVOJIM TAJNIM ODAJAMA I VIDEO SVE DOKAZE JASNO MU JE DA JE SVE ISTINA. KONTAKTIRAO JE I DOVEO NEKE OFICIRE I KADA JE PITAO KO JE NAREDIO TAKO NEŠTO GOVORILI SU MU „VI VELIČANSTVO I VAŠ MLAĐI BRAT“ IMPERATOR ZNA DA NIJE NAREDIO NIŠTA SIGURAN JE DA NIJE NI NJEGOV BRAT BESAN JE VADI SVOJ SVETLOSNI MAČ I SVE IH JE POBIO NA LICU MESTA. KRV NJEGOVE RASE JE SVUDA PO NJEMU DOK SE KREĆE KAPLJE PO PODU. PRESTRAVLJENI DVORANI SE SKLANJAJU DOK SVITA IDE.

U VELIKU DVORANU ULAZI IMPERATOR SVI SE SPUŠTAJU NA KOLENA, GLAVE SU POGNUTE KAO DA PRIZIVAJU MAČ NA VRATOVIMA U RUCI NOSI AKTIVIRAN SVETLOSNI (LASERSKI) MAČ NA LICU MU SE VIDI BES I OČAJ ON SADA ŽEČI DA ZNA SAMO JEDNO KO JE OVO URADIO BEZ NJEGOVOG ODOBRENJA I ZNANJA?

IMPERATOR:

NEPOSLUŠNI IZDAJNIK MEĐU NAMA ĆE NAM UNIŠTITI RASU! KO JE SMEO BEZ MOG ZNANJA DA RADI TE STVARI? NEKA SE JAVI? NEKA BUDE ČASTAN BAR U SMRTI! IZDAJA MENE JE JEDNO, A STVARANJE RIZIKA PO PROPAST CELE RASE NEŠTO DRUGO! KO SI? POKAŽI SE!!!

BRAT IMPERATORA MIN – LIK KOJI ZNAMO PO RUCI I OŽILJKU I KOJI JE KOMANDOVAO BAZI, UBIO GENERALA DALJINSKI, PLATIO SA SE UNIŠTI

BROD PLEDIJANA KADAR IDE SA OŽILJKA KOJI ZNAMO NA NJEGOVO
LICE I CELU FIGURU I ON GOVORI:
JA SAM VAŠE VELIČANSTVO I MOJA KRVII!

IMPERATOR:
TI? MOJA KRV. MOJ MALI BRAT! KAKO, ZAŠTO? KAKO SI MOGAO TO BEZ
MENE?

*** PRILAZI MU I SEČE GA MAČEM ALI MAČ PROLAZI KROZ HOLOGRAM
.... NIJE TU TO JE SAMO NJEGOV PRIKAZ.***

BRAT IMPERATORA MIN:
NISAM BEZ VAS. DALJINSKI SAM VAS KONTROLISAO. KADA STE BILI U
BOLNICI DONEO SAM VAM ZELENİ ČAJ. TADA SU PRAČESTICE KOJE SU
MODIFIKOVANE UŠLE U VAŠE TELO SAMI STE IH POPILI. KASNIJE SE
RAZVILA ORGANSKA MATERIJAKOJA MI JE OMOGUĆILA DALJINSKU
KONTROLU TAKO DA IZDAJEM NAREĐENJAKOJA ŽELIM, A DA NI VI NI TI
KOJI NAREĐENJAKOJA PRIMAJU NEMAJU POJMA DA TO NISU VAŠA
NAREĐENJAKOJA.

IMPERATOR - ODLAZI NA TRON – OČAJ MU JE U LICU - I SEDA. GASI MAČ
- GOVORI:
GDE SI? DOĐI DA TE SVOJIM RUKAMA UBIJEM! NAĐITE GA! KAKO JE TAKO
NEŠTO MOGLO DA TI PADNE NA PAMET? DA KRŠIŠ DREVNA PRAVILA, DA
MI RADIŠ IZA LEĐA, DA ME NAVEDAŠ NA ZAKLETVUKOJUNISAM SMEO
DATI? OSRAMOTIO SI I MENE I CELU RASU. SVE ĆE NAS POBITI ZBOG TEBE
I TO SA PRAVOM!

(SPECIJALNE JEDINICE GARDE VEĆ IDU KA KUĆI IMPERATOROVOG
BRATA – DOBILI SU NAREĐENJE DA GA NAĐU I DOVEDU ŽIVOG ISPRED
IMPERATORA)

BRAT IMPERATORA MIN:
NEKO JE MORAO MISLITI NA BUDUĆNOST NAŠE RASE. ORUŽJE KOJE SAM
NAPRAVIO JE NAŠ SPAS. NAŠA BUDUĆNOST. ZAMISLITE DA GA IMAMO. TO
JE JEDINI NAČIN DA POBEDIMO. MI NE MOŽEMO U TEHNOLOGIJI STIĆI
PLEDIJANE I NEKE DRUGE. ALI OVO JE NAČIN. PLADIJAN KOGA BI
DALJINSKI KONTROLISALI NE MOŽE DA ISPALI PROJEKTIL NA NAS ILI DA
NAM UČINI BILO ŠTA NAŽAO. JEDINI NAČIN DA RASA REPTILIJANA ZAUZME
SVOJE MESTO KOJE JOJ PRIPADA JE DA OVAJ PROJEKAT SPROVEDEMO,
INSTALIRAMO NAŠE ORGANSKE DRONOVE U SVE RASE I DA TO
USAVRŠIMO TAKO DA NE MOGU NAŠE ORGANSKE KONTROLE DA IZVADE
UZ SEBE, MOGU DA RADE SVE I ŽIVE NORMALNO, ALI NIŠTA NEGATIVNO
KA NAMA I DA NAS SLUŠAJU ŠTA NAREĐIMO. NARAVNO! ONO ŠTO
PLEDIJANI IMAJU SA DRONOVIMA, MI MOŽEMO IMATI I IMAMO SA ŽIVIM

BIĆIMA. POBEDILI SMO IH I NAŠA TEHNOLOGIJA JE NAPREDNIJA – PRVI PUT U ISTORIJI PRVIH RASA! PRVI PUT MI SMO TI KOJI MOGU DOMINIRATI!

IMPERATOR:

TI SI LUD!!! KRŠIO SI DREVNA PRAVILA. VRHOVNO BIĆE MOŽE SVE DA NAS IZBRIŠE. MOŽE DA UČINI DA NESTANE RASA REPTILIJANA KAO DA JE NIKADA NIJE NI BILO! MOŽE NAS IZBRISATI ČAK I IZ SEĆANJA SVOJOM POMISLI DA NIKO NIKADA U UNIVERZUMU NEMA POJMA DA SMO POSTOJALI! DA LI SI TI SVESTAN ŠTA SI URADIO?

BRAT MIN:

GOSPODARU. ŠTO ME NIJE SPREČILO VRHOVNO BIĆE. ZAR ONO NE VIDI SVE I ZAR NE ZNA SVE? GDE JE? ŠTO SE NE POKAŽE? STVORILO NAS JE SVE OD PRVE KRVI I DALO NEKA PRAVILA NA HARTIJI KO TO JOŠ KORISTI ISTRUNULA SU I NEMAMO IH UŽIVO IMAMO ELEKTRONSKE REPLIKE I VRHOVNO BIĆE JE NESTALO NEMA GA HILJADAMA DUGIH CIKLUSA? JA MISLIM DA GA NEMA! ŠTO SE NE POJAVI? ŠTO ME SADA NE UNIŠTI? MISLIM DA JE TO NEKA PREVARA PLEDIJANA. VRHOVNO BIĆE ONO, VRHOVNO BIĆE OVO? GDE JE? I AKO SU SVE RASE DECA TOG VRHOVNOG BIĆA, ZAŠTO NIJE SVIMA DALO JEDNAKO, ZAŠTO PLEDIJANI IMAJU BOLJU TEHNOLOGIJU, ZAŠTO MI IMAMO NAJVEĆE TERITORIJE KOJE NIČEMU NE SLUŽE, A ONI SVA BOGATSTVA? PRIČAMO O PRAVDI DA LI JE PRAVDA DA NE MOŽEMO DA SE ODBRANIMO U RATU SA NJIMA, DA ONI STALNO DOMINIRAJU, DA U SVAKOM RATU MI KOJI SMO BOLJI RATNICI GUBIMO, A ONI MLOHAVI I SLABAŠNI POBEĐUJU ZATO ŠTO IMAJU TEHNOLOGIJU? GOSPODARU DAJMO BODEŽ BILO KOM REPTILIJANU I PLEDIJANU SVAKI REPTILIJAN JE SUPERIORAN I POBEDIĆE SVOJOM SNAGOM I GENIMA RATNIKA. NE TREBA NAM TEHNOLOGIJA. MI SMO DOVOLJNI. DOKLE PONIŽENJA NAŠE RASE? VREME JE DA TO PRESTANE. JA SAM IZ LJUBAVI PREMA RASI OVO URADIO. A TEBE SAM ŠTITIO TAKO ŠTO NISI NI ZNAO.

TREBALO MI JE JOŠ NEKOLIKO KRATKIH CIKLUSA I SVE JE MOGLO POČETI DA RADI. MOGLI SMO IMATI KONTROLU I TADA BIH SA PONOSOM I TEBI IZNEO ŠTA SAM URADIO, KLEKAO BIH PRED TEBE I PREDAO TI STVORENO ORUŽJE I PONUDIO SVOJU GLAVU AKO JE ŽELIŠ. ZNAM DA BI TE OBRADOVAO DA JE SVE IŠLO PO MOM PLANU. PROKLETI BROD PLEDIJANA JE MORAO SLETETI U NEDOĐIJU KOJU SMO I IZABRALI JER NIKOGA NE ZANIMA I BAŠ NA NJU DA SLETI I TO PORED ULAZA U BAZU LOŠA SREĆA ZA JEDNU ODLIČNU STVAR ZA NAŠU RASU!

U DVORANI MNOGI POČINJU DA REAGUJU SA REČIMA „TAKO JE“, „U PRAVU JE MIN“, „DOSTA VLASTI SLABIMA“, „I TREBA DA SE POKORE PLEDIJANI“.

IMTERATOR:

TIŠINA!!! JA ODLUČUJEM O TIM STVARIMA. NIKO NEMA PRAVO DA POVLAČI POTEZE BEZ IMPERATORA. TO SU NAŠA DREVNA PRAVILA I KODEKSI. OVO JE IZDAJA. MORALO JE OVAKO ZAVRŠITI JER IZDAJA NIKADA NE MOŽE BITI PLEMENITA!

OGLAŠAVA SE KOMPLJUTER:

GOSPODARU – AUTOMATSKI IZVEŠTAJ SA BOJIŠTA. IZGUBLJENA KOMPLETNA NAŠA FLOTA U SAZVEŽĐIMA X2424, X2362, R369, R1717, M4242, K15, C2112, T999, Z121212, G666, D333. NA DRUGIM FRONTOVIMA NEPRIJATELJ NAPREDUJE OTPOR NAŠIH SNAGA JE OTEŽAN. SA RANIJIM GUBICIMA POGINULO 6.603.369 PRIPADNIKA ARMIIJE IMPERATORA I 24.777.609 CIVILA RASE REPTILIJANA. AGRESORI PLEDIJANI ZAUZELI SU KURS KA MATIČNOJ PLANETI I DVORU IMPERATORA. OČEKUJE SE DA ĆE NEPRIJATELJ BITI TU ZA 3 KRAĆA CIKLUSA.

IMPERATOR:

NAPREDUJU BRŽE NEGO IKADA. SVE IM IDE OD RUKE. RADIO SAM I JA NA JAČANJU, NA VOJNIM PROJEKTIMA, NA NOVOJ TEHNOLOGIJI, IMAMO SUPER TOP. MOJ LUDI BRAT SVE JE UNIŠTIO JER JE RADIO NA SVOJU RUKU. I ŠTA JA SADA DA RADIM OSIM DA NASTAVIM SA SVOJIM PONIŽENJEM I MOLIM ZA MILOST KA VRSTI. ZA SVOJU GLAVU I MOJU KRV NEMAM PRAVO DA MOLIM I NEĆU NI MOLITI. OSRAMOTIO SI CELU RASU. PROJEKAT TI NIJE USPEO, JER JE OTKRIVEN I NISI BIO PAŽLJIV. ČAK I DA JESI VRHOVNO BIĆE SVE ZNA I MOGLO JE REAGOVATI. NISU TI PLEDIJANI KRIVI. GLUP SI. NEVERNIK SI. PORIČEŠ POSTOJANJE VRHOVNOG BIĆA? POLUDEO SI NAČISTO!

BRAT MINOV HOLOGRAM SE GASI SPECIJALCI PROVALJUJU VRATA NJEGOVE KUĆE I NJEGA NIGDE NEMA.

IZVEŠTAJ IMPERATORU:

GOSPODARU GENERAL MIN NIJE U SVOJIM ODAJAMA!

BRAT MIN – ULAZI I SALU I PRILAZI IMPERATORU:

VELIČANSTVO. TU SAM.

PRIPADNICI RASE JOŠ UVEK U POKLONJENOM POLOŽAJU PRIDIŽU GLAVE OČEKUJU DA PRISUSTVUJU UBISTVU BRATA IMPERATORA OD STRANE IMPERATORA LIČNO. MIN SE TAKOĐE POKLANJA DO ZEMLJE. ČUJE SE U SALI : „POŠTEDE GA“ , „U PRAVU JE“ , „DOSTA NAM JE PLEDIJANA“

IMPERATOR:

TIŠINA!!! USTANITE SVI! NEĆU DA NEPRIJATELJ GLEDA KAKO MOJA RASA KLEČI. AKO JA MORAM DA SE PONIZIM RASA NE MORA BAR NE TOLIKO!

PRILAZI BRATU SA MAČEM U RUCI ALI NIJE AKTIVIRAN GRLE GA I KAŽE MU:

„BUDALO. MOGLO JE TO I DRUGAČIJE I PAMETNIJE“

IMPERATOR:

DOVEDITE SE SVI U RED. NAMESTITE UNIFORME. POZVAĆU PLEDIJANE.

NAMEŠTA BRATU UNIFORMU. VIDI SE NA LICU MEŠAVINA BESA, RAZOČARENJA ALI I LJUBAVI JER ZNA DA JE SMRT I BRATA I SINA I NJEGOVA BLIZU SAMO JE PITANJE SUDBINE RASE I KAKO STVAR POPRAVITI. NAMEŠTA SINU UNIFORMU. POSTAVLJA IH. KAŽE „TI STANI TU“ TRAŽI VEZU SA VELIKIM VEĆEM PLEDIJANA.

VELIKO VEĆE NA VEZI – GOVORI GENERAL ARMIJE:
IZVOLITE VAŠE IMPERATORSKO VELIČANSTVO I ROĐAČE.

IMPERATOR:

DRAGI ROĐACI IZ VELIKOG VEĆA PLADIJANA. U IME RASE REPTILIJANA KAŽEM - KRIVI SMO I VAŠ BES JE OPRAVDAN. OTKRIO SAM DA JE MOJA KRV I MOJ ROĐENI BRAT VODIO PROJEKAT BEZ MOG ZNANJA. ČAK JE I MENE UPRAVLJAO DALJINSKI. DAVAO SAM BLAGA I KOMANDE A DA NISAM TO NI ZNAO. SRAMOTA!!! MOJA ZAKLETVA U KRVI BILA JE ISKRENA I ISPRAVNA. PREVAREN SAM KAO I VI. TRAŽIM MIR I PRESTANAK NEPRIJATELJSTAVA. DOGOVOR. KRV REPTILIJANA ĆE PASTI I BIĆE MOJA I MOJE PRVE I PLAVE KRV. MILOST TRAŽIM ZA SVOJU RASU. NE ZA SEBE.

GENERAL ARMIJE PLEDIJANA:

MI VAM VERUJEMO VELIČANSTVO I DRAGI ROĐAČE. ALI NAŠA ODLUKA SE NEĆE MENJATI I RAT SE NASTAVLJA DO ISPUNJENJA NAŠEG OBJAVLJENOG PLANA. SVE ARGUMENTE SMO RAZMOTRILI, PA I TAJ DA IMPERATOR RASE REPTILIJANA NIJE BIO UPUĆEN U SVA DEŠAVANJA. TIM PRE, AKO RASA NE POŠTUJE IMPERATORA KAKO ĆE NEŠTO DRUGO?

IMPERATOR:

KAKVOG ISPUNJENJA? DA NAŠU DECU POBIJETE I SAMO ONE ISPOD 1/6 ŽIVOTNOG CIKLUSA DRŽITE KAO LJUBIMCE I PRAVITE OD NJIH PLEDIJANE? BOLJE NAS ODMAH SVE POBIJTE! JEL TA VAŠA PRAVDA I TUMAČENJE DREVNIH PRAVILA. DA UZMETE NAŠU KRV I NAPRAVITE IH PLEDIJANIMA? JE LI TO VAŠA PRAVDA?

U DVORANI SE ČUJE „TAKO JE“, „BOLJE SMRT NEGO TO“, „TIRANI KOJI SE PRAVE PLEMITIMA“

GENERAL ARMIJE PLEDIJANA:

VAŠE VELIČANSTVO. VAŠ PREDLOG JE MENI LIČNO POTPUNO PRIHVATLJIV I JA ŽELIM SVE DA VAS POBIJEM. MEĐUTIM, KOD NAS PLEDIJANA SE DRŽIMO PRAVILA I ODLUKA JE DRUGAČIJA I DA SE DECA

ISPOD 1/6 ŽIVOTNOG CIKLUSA REPTILIJANA SAČUVAJU I EDUKUJU DA BUDU DRUGAČIJA, DA PRESTANU SA TIME ŠTO VI RADITE. NEKADA SE BAR KRIVAC ZNAO I TO JE UVEK BIO IMPERATOR, A SADA SE I IMPERATORU RADI IZA LEĐA. KO ZNA ŠTA BI SLEDEĆI PUT NEKOME OD VAŠE RASE PALO NA PAMET I ŠTA BI POKUŠALI. ŠTA AKO TO NE OTKRIJEMO NA VREME?

IMPERATOR:

MOGU LI DA IZNESEM PREDLOG. MOGU LI DA RAZGOVARAM SA ROĐAKOM VRHOVNIM SVEŠTENIKOM?

VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK PLEDIJANA:
IZVOLITE VELIČANSTVO I ROĐAČE.

IMPERATOR:

VI ZNATE ROĐAČE PUNU ISTINU. KRIVI SMO I TO NE SPORIM. ZAKLETVU FAKTIČKI NISAM PREKRŠIO, ALI MOJA KRV I ROĐENI BRAT JESTE. DAJEM GLAVU BRATA, SINA I SVOJU ZA MIR I ODUSTANAK PLEDIJANA OD OVOG ZVERSTVA I MASAKRA MOJE RASE. POKAŽITE TU SVOJU VELIČINU KOJU PROJEKTUJETE O SEBI I UZMITE DANAK U KRVI I PRVU KRV JEDNOG IMPERATORA. TO ĆE BITI LEPE BORBENE PRIČE ZA MALE PLEDIJANE HILJADAMA CIKLUSA. SADA I OVDE DOBIĆETE TRI GLAVE PRVE I PLAVE KRVI MOJE RASE ZAR TO NIJE DOVOLJNO?

NA LICU PRINCA SE VIDI STRAH MAJKA TU PORED STREPI MOLI SE VRHOVNOM BIĆU JER ONA ZNA DA ONO POSTOJI UVERENA JE U TO JER INTERGALAKTIČKI VORTEKSI I KAPIJE SU DOSTUPNI SVEŠTENICIMA I ONI ZNAJU NIJE U PRAVU STRIC NJENOG DETETA ALI SMRT GLEDA U DUŠE OVE TROJICE PREDSTAVNIKA PRVE I PLAVE KRVI RASE REPTILIJANA.

VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK PLEDIJANA:

VAŠE VELIČANSTVO I ROĐAČE. TO ŠTO NAM NUDITE VRLO BRZO UZEĆEMO SAMI. BLIZU SMO POSLEDNJE LINIJE VAŠE ODBRANE. TAMAN DA VIDIMO VAŠ TOP KOJI POMINJETE. DA ŽELIMO VAŠU GLAVU I OVOG TRENUTKA MOŽEMO SAMI UZETI DEMONSTRIRAJ.

SONDA – ISTA KAO U BAZI ŠTO JE BILA LETI PALI SVETLOSNI SNOP I ODSECA GLAVU GENRALU MINU A ONDA STANE I NE POMERA SE STALA JE PORED GLAVE MLADOG PRINCA. ON JE OČIMA VIDI PRESIJAVA SE IAKO JE NEVIDLJIVA STRAH JE OGROMAN MLADIĆ JE PRESTRAVLJEN STRIC MU JE UPRAVO POGUBLJEN I NJEGOVA KRV DOLAZI DO NJEGOVE OBUĆE I NATAPA JE JEZIV PRIZOR.

IMPERATOR:

ROĐAČE MOJA PONUDA STOJI. JA SVAKAKO SRAMOTU PREŽIVETI NEĆU. SAMO MOLIM MILOST ZA RASU. KAKO BI SE VI OSEĆALI DA NEKO ODLUČI DA POBIJE SVE PLEDIJANE?

VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK PLEDIJANA:

VAŠE VELIČANSTVO I ROĐAČE. PRIČATE O MILOSTI OCU KOJI JE IZGUBIO ČERKU I NA ČIJI NADGROBNI SPOMENIK SU PIŠALI REPTILIJANI SMEJUĆI SE. RAZUMEM BRIGU ZA RASU I POŠTUJEM JE. ZNAM DA BI VI POBILI SVE PLEDIJANE. MI NEĆEMO SVE REPTILIJANE I ONE MLADE I JOŠ NEZATROVANE ČEMO DA POŠTEDIMO. ODJAVA!

PRIKAZ – BRODOVI PLEDIJANA SAVLADAVAJU OTPOR REPTILIJANA – ONI SE BORE HRABRO I SVIM SILAMA – VELIKI SU RATNICI ALI BRODOVI PLEDIJANA I ORUŽJA NA TLU U BORBI PRSA U PRSA SU SUPERIORNIJI I NAPREDUJU. DOŠLI SU DO GLAVNOG GRADA I DVORA IMPERATORA. ŠTITOV I ZDRŽAVAJU MANJE BRODOVE ALI PRILAZE NAJNOVIJI BRODOVI STVAR ĆE USKORO ZAVRŠITI.

VELIKO VEĆE – GOVORI VRHOVNI SVEŠTENIK:

ŠTA MISLITE BRAĆO PO PRVOJ KRVI PLAVE BOJE DA LI DA VEĆAMO I PROMENIMO ODLUKU?

SVI U GLAS: NE! NIKAKO! TRAZILI SU I DOBILI SU. MORAMO BITI REZOLUTNI!

GENERAL INTELIGENCIJE:

JA SAM PODRŽAO I ŽELEO DA GLASANJE BUDE JEDNOGLASNO, ALI MOJ STAV ZNATE. MISLIM DA SMO PRETERALI I DA DAJEMO SEBI PREVIŠE ZA PRAVO. MOGLI SMO BAR MALO VEĆU GRANICU SMRTI POSTAVITI I OBUHVATITI VIŠE MLADIH REPTILIJANA.

MAJKA PRINCA REPTILIJANA SEDI NA PODU SALE OČAJNA JE OTVARA PORTAL SLIČNO KAO ŠTO JE SVEŠTENIK PLEDIJANA MOLI VRHOVNO BIĆE ZA POMOĆ

TOP REPTILIJANA ISPALJUJE PROJEKTIL UDARA U JEDNU OD LETELICA PLEDIJANA I OBARA JE REPTILIJANI U SALI I SVUDA SE RADUJU NADAJU SE DA ĆE TOPOVI POMOĆI I DA IMAJU ŠANSE LASER SA BRODA PLEDIJANA UNIŠTAVA TOPOVE KOJI SU JEDINO EFIKASNO ORUŽJE PROTIV NOVE TEHNOLOGIJE SVE JE GOTOVO

IMPERATOR SA SINOM I OSTALIMA IZ SALE IZLAZI NA BALKON DVORCA PLEDIJANI ČEKAJU NJIHOV RAZARAČ MIRNO STOJI ŽELE DA SNIME PRIZOR IZ VIŠE UGLOVA DA NAPRAVE OD TOGA PORUKU ZA SVE VRSTE I ZA SVA VREMENA ŽELE DA TO ZAISTA BUDU PRIČE KOJE ĆE SE PRIČATI BUDUĆIM GENERACIJAMA I NA KOJE ĆE RASA PLEDIJANA BITI PONOSNA. KOORDINATOR PLEDIJANA DAJE ZNAK DA JE SVE NA MESTU ZA BELEŽENJE ISTORIJSKOG DOGAĐAJA NAKON ŠTO SMAKNU IMPERATORA, SVI OSTALI PLEDIJANI SE MORAJU PREDATI I TAKO JE BILO ODUVEK. RAT ĆE ZAVRŠITI, ODVOJIĆE SE DECA OD ISPOD 1/6 CIKLUSA ŽIVOTA OD STARIJI REPTILIJANA KOJI ĆE BITI POBIJENI I PLEDIJANI ĆE JOŠ JEDNOM ODNETH POBEDU

RAZARAČ PLEDIJANA ISPALJUJE KUGLU KA DVORCU IMPERATORA ISTU KAO ONA KOJA JE UNIŠTILA CELU POPULACIJU PLANETE ZEMLJE KRAJ JE TU !!!

GLAVA VI) – VRHOVNO BIĆE NEMA VREMENA ZA VAS SHVATITE TO

MAJKA KOJA RODI PA OSTAVI SVOJE DETE PRED NEKIM SIROTIŠTEM ŠTA JE ONA? DOBRA MAJKA NIJE SIGURNO. OTAC KOJI JE POBEGAO NAKON ŠTO GA JE NAPRAVIO DA LI JE DOBAR OTAC? NIJE.

SVE JE TO TAKO IZ UGLA VEĆINE NAS KOJI SEBE SMATRAMO NORMALNIMA, ALI TEŠKE SU SUDBINE I NE ZNA NIKO PATNJE ONIH U ČIJOJ KOŽI NIJE BIO, PA MA KOJE DA JE BOJE TA KOŽA. ZELENA, PLAVA, ŽUTA, CRNA, ILUMINIRAJUĆA ILI BILO KAKVA SVUDA U UNIVERZUMU SU TEŠKE SUDBINE ŽENKI I MUŽJAKA KOJI DOVODE DO KREACIJE ŽIVOTA I ONDA TREBA DA NASTAVE SVOJE ULOGE MAJKE I OCA, SUPRUGE I MUŽA, SVE ŠTO TREBA ZA TO POTOMSTVO I VELIKO JE TO BREME ZA JEDNU MAJKU I JEDNOG OCA.

KAKO LI JE TEK TEŠKO I NEMOGUĆE BITI RODITELJ SVIM ŽIVIM STVORENJIAMA KOJA SI NEKADA STVORIO, PA JOŠ I ONIMA KOJE SU ONI I NJIHOVI POTOMCI STVORILI, NAPRAVILI, MODIFIKOVALI, USAVRŠILI ILI UNAZADILI? KAKO GOD DA JE POČELO, NASTAVILO ILI TEKLO TU JE I SADA JE PROBLEM? PROBLEMI SE MORAJU REŠAVATI I NEKAKO SE UVEK REŠE KOLIKO GOD NEKO NJIMA ŽELEO DA SE BAVI ILI NE BAVI.

KADA SI VRHOVNO BIĆE, VRHOVNI ARHITEKTA UNIVERZUMA, TI SI SVE I OTAC I MAJKA RASA NEMAŠ KOME OSTAVITI PROBLEM KOJI SI STVORIO. MOŽEŠ SAMO DA SE NADAŠ DA JE TO ŠTO SI STVORIO SPOSOBNO DA SE

STARA SAMO O SEBI, DA ĆE SLUŠATI ONO ŠTO SI NAREDIO I DA TE NEĆE OPTEREĆIVATI SVOJIM PROBLEMIMA. NADA UMIRE POSLEDNJA!

VRHOVNO BIĆE JE DALO ŽIVOT, SAZVEŽĐA I PRAVILA DECA I RASE IMAJU SVE USLOVE, ALI NISU ZADOVOLJNA. ŽELE VIŠE, NIJE IM DOSTA ŠTO SU DOBILI. U MATERIJALNOM SMISLU IMAJU SVE ALI TREBA IM UVEK TO NEŠTO VIŠE. NIKADA SREĆNI, VEČITO U POTRAZI ZA SREĆOM I VEĆOM MOĆI. KAO DANAŠNJA DECA ČIM DOBIJE IGRAČKU KOJU JE UPORNO TRAJILO VEĆ TRAJI SLEDEĆU I TA KOJU JE DOBILLO NIJE VIŠE ZANIMLJIVA. DAJ, DAJ, HOĆU, ŽELIM

PREVIŠE PRAVA I NIKAKVE OBAVEZE. TO STVARA SVE GORE I GORE GENERACIJE U UNIVERZUMU KOJE GUBE VEZU SA REALNOŠĆU I MISLE DA IM PRIPADA SVE, DA NE DUGUJU NIŠTA I TAKO SE JAVLJA NEPOŠTOVANJE I PREMA DRUGIMA I PREMA REČI, ČASTI, PA I KREATORU SVIH SVETOVA, VRHOVNOM BIĆU I JEDNOM I JEDINOM TVORCU I VELIKOM ARHITEKTI SVIH SVETOVA.

VRHOVNO BIĆE JE VIŠE PUTA BILO LJUTO NA SEBE ŠTO JE UOPŠTE STVORILLO RASE I UNIVERZUM PRE TOGA JE ŽIVELLO U MIRU I TIŠINI UŽIVALLO I BILO SEBI SAMO-DOVOLJNO IZ NAJBOLJE NAMERE DA RADOST ŽIVOTA I SVETLOSTI PODELI SA DRUGIMA I DA NE BUDE SAMO SAMCATO KOJE UŽIVA U SVEMU TOME STVORILLO JE RASE I SAZVEŽĐA I TADA SU POČELI PROBLEMI.

ČIM NEŠTO STVORIŠ, ONO JE TU I TRAJI NEKI SVOJ PROSTOR, MESTO, POLICU, POLOŽAJ, UTICAJ, ŽELI ONO ILI OVO, SMATRA, MISLI, VERUJE DA SI HTEO DA KAŽEŠ NEŠTO ŠTO NISI I ZNA DA PROTUMAČI ONAKO KAKO MU ODGOVARA I KADA MU ODGOVARA, PA ISTU STVAR JUČE TUMAČI NA JEDAN NAČIN, DANAS TUMAČI OVAKO, A SUTRA ĆE ONAKO.

VIŠE NIKADA NIJE BILO MIRA I TIŠINE U UNIVERZUMU KAO DA SI ZADUŽEN ZA 333 MALE DECE OD 1 DO 9 GODINA I SVI NEŠTO HOĆE JEDNI SU GLADNI, DRUGI SU ŽEDNI, TREĆI BI DA SE IGRAJU NAPOLJU, ČETVRTIMA NIJE JASAN DOMAĆI, PETIMA I STOTIMA I SVIMA TREBA NEŠTO SVI IRITIRAJU, GUŠE, OPTEREĆUJU VELIKOG TVORCA. ON JE SAMOHRANI RODITELJ KOJI NEMA NAČINA DA POBEGNE.

NI SVA MUDROST, SNAGA, LEPOTA, VERA, LJUBAV I NADA KOJU POSEDUJE VRHOVNO BIĆE U SEBI I SVO MILOSRĐE, SAOSEĆANJE, SVETLO KOJE IMA U SEBI I KOJE NEGUJE NE MOGU POMOĆI I CELA SITUACIJA SA UNIVERZUMOM JE VRHOVNOM BIĆU OGOROMAN STRES. NEKADA BI ONO SAMO SEBI ODSEKLO GLAVU I ODNELO JE ALI NEMA KOME ONO NE MOŽE DIĆI RUKU NA SEBE I TO JE JEDINO ŠTO NE MOŽE SVE DRUGO MOŽE, ALI ZATO NEĆE. KOMPLIKOVANO JE.

LAKO BI VRHOVNO BIĆE REŠILO PROBLEM ONO NEMA NADREĐENOG NE MOŽE NIKO DA GA TUŽI, PRIJAVI, POZOVE POLICIJU, ONO JE SVEMOĆNO, SAMODOVOLJNO, SVEVIDEĆE I TO I JESTE NAJVEĆI PROBLEM. SVE VIDETI, SVE ZNATI, SVE OSETITI JE VELIKI STRES!

ONO NE ŽELI SMRT, RAZARANJE, JAD, BEDU, PONIŠTAJ SVOG POSLA I RESET UNIVERZUMA. SAMO JEDNA MISAO VRHOVNOG BIĆA I TVORCA UNIVERZUMA BI SVE VRATILA U ONO STANJE PRE NEGO JE REŠILO DA STVORI RASE I SAZVEŽĐA ALI ONO TO NE MOŽE I NE ŽELI DA UČINI.

JEDNAKO TAKO NE ŽELI DA SLUŠA PRITUŽBE, OBJAVE, DOPISE, GLASOVE SA PORTALA, MOLITVE I SVE ONO ŠTO SE UPUĆUJE NJEMU VRHOVNOM BIĆU KOME SE SVI OBRAĆAJU NA RAZNE NAČINE, A ONO NE MOŽE DA SVE TO NE ČUJE I NE VIDI JER JE SVEVIDEĆE I JEDINO ŠTO MOŽE JE DA IGNORIŠE I PUŠTA DA SE SVE SAMO REŠAVA I TAKO ČINI HILJADAMA CIKLUSA.

POVREMENO, KADA SE VRSTE ZABORAVE ŠTA SU I GDE IM JE MESTO, KAO I SVAKI RODITELJ VRHOVNO BIĆE IH PODSETI I TO OBIČNO GRUBO. POKUŠAVALO JE VRHOVNO BIĆE NA RAZNE NAČINE DA DOVEDE RASE U RED. ŠTO SE VIŠE UPLITALO U NJIHOVE PROBLEME I SUKOBNE, VIŠE JE BILO BEZVOLJNO I SPREMNIJE DA IH SVE RESETUJE I IZBRIŠE IZ ISTORIJE DA VRATI SEBI MIR I TIŠINU. ALI KADA GOD JE BILO BLIZU TE ODLUKE, NIJE MOGLO, SAŽALILO SE, ODUSTALO OD NAMERE.

POKUŠALO JE ČAK I DA NAPIŠE PRAVILA KOJA SU JASNA I KOJA ĆE SVI POŠTOVATI I DA TAKO I NA Taj NAČIN BUDE PRISUTNO, ALI DA SE IPAK NE ZAMARA SVOJIM PODANICIMA I KREACIJAMA.

TO JE U STARA VREMENA DOBRO FUKCIONISALO, SVE DOK SU SE POKOLENJA SEĆALA MOĆI I SNAGE VRHOVNOG BIĆA BOLJE SU GA I SLUŠALA, ALI SVET JE RASTAO, SAZVEŽĐA SE ŠIRILA, KREACIJE I VRSTE KOJE JE BIĆE STVORILO SU SE MNOŽILE, PA SU I SAME NAPREDOVALE I STVARALE NEKA STVORENJA I VRSTE I SVE JE POSTALO PREVELIKO, OPTEREĆUJUĆE, NAPORNO. PRAVILA NE SLEDE, A NE MOŽEŠ DA BDIŠ NAD NJIMA I NE ŽELIŠ TO DA RADIŠ.

VRHOVNI ARHITEKTA UNIVERZUMA I ONAJ KOJI SVE VIDI I SVE ZNA ODAVNO VIŠE NE ŽELI NI DA VIDI, NI DA ZNA, NI DA GA BILO KO UZNEMIRAVA, ALI KOLIKO GOD BIĆE BILO SVEMOGUĆE, TO NIJE BILO MOGUĆE BEZ RESETA SVEGA ŠTO JE STVORILO.

BIĆE JE PRILIKOM STVARANJA VRSTA KOD SVAKE UBACILO PRAČESTICE MEDIJUMA I SVEŠTENIKA KOJI ĆE SE RAĐATI I SLUŽITI KAO PORTAL KA NJEMU TAKO JE SAMO STVORILO KANAL KOMUNIKACIJE I ISTU NIJE

MOGLO IZBEĆI, SAMO JE MOGLO IGNORISATI I JESTE IGNORISALO
VELO USPEŠNO I HILJADE CIKLUSA ALI

ONDA JE JEDNA MAJKA ZAPLAKALA. I VAPILA U POMOĆ ZA SVOG SINA.
NEKO BI REKAO PA ŠTA? VAPE I MOLE ZA MILOST HILJADE MAJKI SVAKI
DAN ZA SVOJA MLADUNČAD, PA IH I DALJE NEKO UBIJE, POJEDE, SPALI,
ODVEDE, UZGAJA KAO STOKU I ŠTA SA TIM?

IPAK SVE TE BEZBROJNE MAJKE NISU OVA MAJKA OVA MAJKA JE
ŽENA IMPERATORA REPTILIJANA, PRI TOME JE SVEŠTENICA I IMA PORTAL
ZA KOMUNIKACIJU SA VRHOVNIM BIĆEM I KOLIKO GOD BIĆE BILO REŠENO
DA IGNORIŠE SVE INFORMACIJE KOJE STIŽU OD SVIH RASA I SA SVIH
STRANA UNIVERZUMA JECAJ OVE MAJKE JE SVE TE PORUKE IZDVOJIO
I BIĆE NIJE IZDRŽALO ODLUČILO JE DA ČUJE ŠTA IMA DA KAŽE I
SAGLEDA STVAR.

JEDNOM KADA JE ODLUČILO DA ŽELI DA ČUJE, VIDI I OSETI BIĆU JE SVE
BILO JASNO ZA POČETAK SVOJOM POMISLI NAREDI STOP CELOM
UNIVERZUMU !!!

KAO KADA SE PRITISNE PAUZA NA RAČUNARU ILI DALJINSKOM SVE JE
STALO. KUGLA KOJA NOSI SMRT JE STALA. SVI SU STALI U POLOŽAJU U
KOME SU BILI U TRENUTKU POMISLI VRHOVNOG BIĆA.

SVI ONI IZGLEDAJU SKAMENJENO ALI ZNAJU I SVESNI SU DA JE
VRHOVNO BIĆE SA NJIMA POJAVILO SE POSLE DUGO DUGO VREMENA
I NIKO OD AKTERA TO NIJE OČEKIVAO

BILO JE SVE VIŠE ONIH KOJI SU GUBILI VERU I MISLILI DA VRHOVNO BIĆE
I NE POSTOJI JER ONO ŠTO TI NIJE PRED OČIMA ILI ŠTO NE OSETIŠ, PA
ŠTO BI I VEROVAO NEKOME NA REČ DA POSTOJI.

GENERACIJE KOJE SU VIDELE I OSETILE VRHOVNO BIĆE SU ODAVNO
MRTVE, PA NJIHOVA PREDANJA I UVERAVANJA POTOMAKA NORMALNO
SLABE I SLABE I NA KRAJU SE GUBE. TO JE U PRIRODI SVIH STVORENJA.

DALEKO OD OČIJU, DALEKO OD SRCA. LJUBAV KAO OSLOMAC ZA
SEĆANJE PRVA STRADA I NAJLAKŠE KOPNI. ČAK I NAJUBEDLJIVIJA
PODSETNICA SNAGA, MOĆ I STRAH OD ODMAZDE VRHOVNOG BIĆA
SLABE KADA IH DUGO NEMA I KADA NISU PRED OČIMA. ČAK I BRAT
JEDNOG IMPERATORA JE POSUMNJAO U POSTOJANJE VRHOVNOG BIĆA,
A BAR JE ON UČEN, ŠKOLOVAN, OBJAŠNJENO MU JE OD MALIH NOGU. ŠTA
TEK DA MISLE DRUGI STVOROVI U UNIVERZUMU.

SADA SU SE SVI PODSETILI. STOJE UKOČENI. SVE JE STALO. MOŽDA SE ČEŠĆE POJAVIM MISLI SE VRHOVNO BIĆE, DA ME OSETE I VIDE I BOLJE ĆE SLUŠATI ALI NE MOGU I NE ŽELIM DA SE BAVIM NJIMA.

OVO JE TRENUTAK KADA VRHOVNO BIĆE MOŽE ŠTA GOD POŽELI. MOŽE DA VRATI SVE UNAZAD I DA IZBRIŠE IDEJU BRATU IMPERATORA IZ GLAVE JER OD IDEJA SVE KREĆE. IDEJE SU MNOGO OPASNA STVAR. KADA SU DOBRE ONDA SU ODLIČNE I VODE INOVACIJI, TEHNOLOGIJI KOJA JE ODOBRAVA, NAPRETKU ALI KADA SU LOŠE A NEKO POMISLI DA SU DOBRE ONDA DOVODE DO OVAKVIH SITUACIJA.

MEĐUTIM, AKO TO UČINI VRHOVNO BIĆE IMA PROBLEM ŠTO REMETI TOK STVARI U UNIVERZUMU I KO ZNA ŠTA ĆE SE SVE ONDA IZDEŠAVATI I TO JE U PROŠLOSTI DOVODILO DO JOŠ KOMPLIKOVANIJAH SITUACIJA GDE SVE BUDE JOŠ ZAMRŠENIJE I OPTEREČUJUĆE ZA VRHOVNO BIĆE. ISTI EFEKAT PROIZVEO BI SE I AKO IZBRIŠE BRATA IMPERATORA IZ POSTOJANJA. AKCIJA UVEK IMA REAKCIJU I KO ZNA KAKAV BI REZULTAT TOG ČINA BIO. POMERANJA VREMENA I PROSTORA ČESTO STVAR ZAKOMPLIKUJU, A VRHOVNO BIĆE ŽELI DA OVO ŠTO PRE ZAVRŠI BEZ KOMPLIKACIJA I DA NASTAVI SVOJ ŽIVOT SAMO-DOVOLJNOSTI I DA GA NIKO NE OMETA BAR ZA NEKOLIKO DUŽIV CIKLUSA I GENERACIJA VRSTA.

NAJBOLJE DA ODLUČI ŠTA ĆE UČINITI I DA IM NAREDI I TO JE TO. SAMO DA SMISLI ŠTA JE NAJPAMETNIJE, DA IH DOBRO ZAPLAŠI SVE I DA PRIMER ZA NAUK I DA SE SVI OPAMETE I DA NEMA POTREBE DA SE SKORO PONOVO AKTIVIRA I PRIKAZUJE STVORENJIAMA KOJE JE STVORILO I NE ŽELI DA SE BAVI NJIMA.

U TOM ČASU SINU ODLIČNA IDEJA VRHOVNOM BIĆU SHVATILO JE DA NIKADA NEĆE SHVATITI ŠTA SU NJEGOVE MUKE DOK I SAMI NE VIDE ŠTA ZNAČI BRINUTI O NEKOM SISTEMU I TO TAKO DA SVI BUDU TU, A NIKO NIKOME NE SMETA I DA STVORE NEKU HARMONIJU.

NARAVNO NEĆE IM DATI UNIVERZUM DA VODE, ALI DAĆE IM ZADATAK KOJI NE MOGU ODBITI I KOJI ĆE IH ZAUVEK NAUČITI PAMETI. DAĆE GA SVIM VRSTAMA I KADA IH DOBRO ZAOKUPI DA SE TIME BAVE, MANJE ĆE VREMENA IMATI DA PRAVE STRES SVOM TVORCU U UNIVERZUMU.

U RETKIM TRENUCIMA KADA VRHOVNO BIĆE ODLUČI DA SE PREDSTAVI PODANICIMA, ONO UVEK IZABERE NAČIN. OVAJ PUT ODLUČILO JE DA ĆE SE PRIPADNICIMA SVAKE OD RASA PRIKAZATI KAO DA JE IZ TE RASE PA NEKA SVI VIDE ISPRED SEBE PRIKAZ GOSPODARA UNIVERZUMA KAO DA JE NJIHOV PRIPADNIK I NEKA BUDU TOGA SVESNI NEKA ZNAJU DA JE SAMO PRIKAZ U PITANJU ALI NEKA I TO BUDE JEDNA PORUKA UZ SVE VAS SAM ALI NEMOJTE ME LJUTITI.

PA DA POČNEM POMISLI VRHOVNO BIĆE

ODLUČI DA SVA ORUŽJA I SVA TEHNOLOGIJA NESTANE KADA TO UČINI ONDA PUSTI UNIVERZUM DA NASTAVI GDE JE STAO SVA STVORENJA PADOŠE NA TLO I POČEŠE MOLITVE, UZVICI ZAHVALNOSTI, POZDRAVNE MANTRE VRHOVNOM BIĆU, POKAZIVANJE POŠTOVANJA I PRIZNANJA MOĆI EUFORIJA U PONIZNOSTI SPOZNAJA ISTINE DA BIĆE POSTOJI JECAJI I UZDASI USHIĆENJA !

REČE VRHOVNO BIĆE : SILENCIO !!! TIŠINA NASTADE I TO ISTA ONA KAKVA JE BILA KADA JE SVE BILO STOPIRANO TJ. PAUZIRANO.

JA SAM VAŠ TVORAC. MAJKA I OTAC. ZAŠTO ME VREĐATE? ODAKLE VAM PRAVO DA NE SLEDITE MOJE ZAPOVESTI I PRAVILA KOJA SAM VAM OSTAVIO? ZNATE MOJE MOĆI I ŠTA MOGU POMISLITI I ŠTA ĆE SE DESITI U UNIVERZUMU AKO TO POMISLIM I OPET ISKUŠAVATE MOJE MOĆI, UPORNO PRAVITE GREŠKE I PONAVLJATE IH?

ISTI OVAKAV GOVOR ČINIM SVAKI PUT KADA ODLUČIM DA VAM SE OBRATIM. NIKADA NEMA NAPRETKA I STALNO SE DEŠAVA ISTO. VI STE NEZAHVALNI, POHLEPNI, SLEPI OD ZAVISTI, ŽELJNI I ONOGA ŠTO VAM TREBA I ŠTO VAM NE TREBA.

POSTAJETE SVE VIŠE IZOPAČENI, TRAŽITE PROLAZE I RUPE U MOJIM PRAVILIMA KOJE SAM VAM OSTAVIO DA BUDETE BOLJI, A NE DA NALAZITE NAČINA KAKO DA BUDETE ISTI I GORI SAMO UZ POŠTOVANJE FORMALNOSTI! ODAKLE TAKVA DRSKOST?

ŠTA HOĆETE OD MENE? NISAM LI DAO DOVOLJNO? ŽELITE DA BUDETE JA? PA TO NE MOŽE, JER JA SAM SAMO JEDAN I NIKO OD VAS NIKADA NE MOŽE BITI JA, ALI MOŽETE BITI POPUT MENE. MOŽETE RADITI ŠTA VAM SE KAŽE, MOŽETE ŽIVETI JEDNI PORED DRUGIH, MOŽETE PRESTATI DA BUDETE TO ŠTO JESTE I POČETI DA BUDETE BOLJI.

MAJKA I SVEŠTENICA MOLI ZA SVOG SINA I TRAŽI MOJU POMOĆ? A ŠTA JE SA DRUGIM SINOVIMA? NE MOLIŠ ZA RASU KOJOJ PRETI ISTREBLJENJE, A SVEŠTENICA SI TE RASE, VEĆ SAMO ZA SVOG SINA I ŠALJEŠ MI KRIKE U UŠI JER ZNAŠ DA ĆU TE TAKO PRE ČUTI. MISLIŠ NEMAM ŠTA DA IZGUBIM. IMAŠ I IZGUBIĆEŠ! SEBIČNA SI!

IMPERATOR KOJI SE LJUTI NA BRATA NE ZBOG TOGA ŠTO JE URADIO I KRŠIO DREVNA PRAVILA, VEĆ ŠTO TO NIJE URADIO MUDRIJE I TAKO DA NE BUDE UHVAĆEN, NA NEKI NAČIN IZVRDAO PRAVILA I BIO U OKVIRU NJIH SA ISTIM EFEKTOM? NEĆE DA MU RASA KLEČI PRED DRUGIMA, A U

REDU MU JE DA KLEČI PRED NJIM I DA IH UBIJA MAČEM NEVINE. SILA, SIROVA SNAGA I MOĆ! ŠTA GOD SI GOVORIO OVO SI POMISLIO MENE NE MOŽEŠ PREVARITI. HOĆEŠ DA TI POKAŽEM ŠTA JE SIROVA SNAGA I MOĆ?!!!

*** IMPERATOR SE JOŠ VIŠE SPUŠTA U POTLAČEN I MOLEĆI POLOŽAJ, KAO I SVI OKO NJEGA. PLEDIJANI SE SMEŠKAJU JER SU ZADOVOLJNI PRIZOROM I VRHOVNO BIĆE TO OSETI ***

MOJI DRAGI I VRLI PLEDIJANI. MOJI PRVENC I. MOJ NEPONOV LJIVI USPEH I VRSTA KOJA JE UVERENA DA SLEDI SVAKU MOJU MISAO.

*** ZADOVOLJSTVO ISPUNJAVA SRCA PLEDIJANA ****

VI STE NAJGORI OD SVIH, JER STE NAJVEŠTIJI U IZBEGAVANJU PRAVILA. MISLITE DA STE NEŠTO POSEBNO? NE. GORI STE OD DRUGIH. ISPUNJAVATE FORMU, A NE SUŠTINU. ŠPIJUNIRATE, PRAVITE MEHANIČKE DRONOVE DA MOŽETE BILO KOGA DA DOSEGNETE. HOĆETE LI I MENI POKUŠATI DA POSTAVITE SONDU, MOŽDA DA ME ZATVORITE, NATERATE DA POTPIŠEM NEŠTO? ODAKLE PRAVO DA ODLUČUJETE O SUDBINI NEKE VRSTE I DA VI REŠITE POBITI SVE SEM ONIH ISPOD 1/6 ŽIVOTNOG CIKLUSA DRUGE VRSTE? ODAKLE PRAVO DA UNIŠTITE ŽIVOT NA CELOJ PLANETI? DA LI STE UTVRDILI DA SU SVA BIĆA KREACIJA REPTILIJANA ILI JE BILO I NEVINIH STVORENJA? NISTE O TOME NI POMIŠLJALI ZATO ŠTO VAS NE ZANIMA! ODAKLE PRAVO, ODAKLE SMELOST? ŽELITE LI ZAISTA DA NEKO PRIMENI TAKVU MOĆ? HOĆETE DA JE PRIMENIM JA NA VAMA?

*** OSTALE RASE U MISLIMA SE ZLURADUJU OVIM REČIMA I PONIŽENJU REPTILIJANA I PLEDIJANA JER TO SU DOMINANTNE RASE I OSTALE RASE IH NE VOLE BAŠ IZ RAZNIH RAZLOGA TO NARAVNO OSETI VRHOVNO BIĆE ***

I OSTALE RASE NISU NIŠTA BOLJE. SVE VIŠE MANA I MANJE VRLINA. TAKMNIČENJE, BOGATSTVO, STVARI, SKUPLJAJ, SKUPLJAJ, BUDI BOGATIJI, IMAJ VIŠE OD DRUGIH RASA, PA ONDA OD SVOJE RASE, PA ONDA OD SVOG ČLANA PORODICE.

ŠTO SE VIŠE BOGATITE I ŠTO VIŠE MOĆI IMATE, DUŠE SU VAM SVE TAMNIJE, A SVETLOST SE TRAŽI. ILUMINACIJA I PUT DOBROTE, NE TAME I ZLA. ZNATE DA SU DUŠE BESMRTNE, ALI NE TREBA DA BUDU OKALJANE, UNIŽENE, JADNE. BESMRTNOST DUŠE NIJE NIŠTA AKO JE DUŠA LOŠA I NIJE VREDNA BESMRTNOSTI. I TO MOGU DA PONIŠTIM. KOME SAM JA DAO BESMRTNE DUŠE? PA TO JE DAR UNIVERZUMA VI GA U GREH PRETVARATE. JADNICI. BESTIDNICI. OTPADNICI!

ODAKLE VI TAKVI OD MENE OVAKVOG? STVARAJUČI VAS GLEDALO SAM U SVETLOST I MISLILO SAM DA ILUMINIRAM - PROSVETLJUJEM, A ISPALI STE KAO DA SAM GLEDAO U NAJCRNJU TAMU?

ISTINA JE SAMO JEDNA I JA JE ZNAM VAŠE VERZIJE NISU BITNE U UNIVERZUMU I JEDINO JE MOJA ISTINA PRAVA ISTINA. ONA JE JEDNA I JEDINA VAŠIH LAŽI I OBMANA JE BEZ BROJA.

ZATO PRESTANITE SA OVAKVIM PONAŠANJIMA JER SLEDEĆI PUT REČI ĆE IZOSTATI I POSLAĆU SAMO MISAO DA VAS SVE IZBRIŠEM I ZABORAVIM NA VAS. AKO MOJA KREACIJA NIJE DOSTOJNA, BOLJE DA JE SPALIM U OGNJU KAO ŠTO STE VI TOME SKLONI!

ODLUČILO SAM

RAT PRESTAJE. SVE VRAĆAM NA NJIHOVE TERITORIJE I UKIDAM MNOGE TEHNOLOGIJE NISTE ZASLUŽILI DA IH KORISTITE !!!

SVE VRSTE DUŽNE SU DA UČESTVUJU U STVARANJU ŽIVOTA NA PLANETI NA KOJOJ STE UPRAVO DOVELI DO UNIŠTENJA ŽIVOTA. PLANETA OSTAJE NIČIJA I SVAČIJA TERITORIJA, ALI DUŽNI STE SVI DA BRINETE O NJOJ DA STVORITE BIĆA KOJA ĆE JE NASELITI, DA STVORITE ATMOSFERU KOJA JE ODRŽIVA ZA NJIHOV ŽIVOT. ŽELIM DA VIDITE KAKO JE MENI SA VAMA I KAKO JE TEŠKO POSTIĆI HARMONIJU. NE ŽELIM DA VIDIM RAT I SUKOB E I UZDRŽITE SE TOGA, ŽELIM DA VIDIM DA SVI NA TOJ PLANETI DAJETE SVOJ DOPRINOS, DA OD SVAKE VRSTE IMA NEKE VAJDE I PRIMENE TEHNOLOGIJE U POZITIVNE STVARI. ŽELIM DA TAMO BUDETE JEDNI UZ DRUGE, A NE JEDNI PROTIV DRUGIH. ŽELIM DA SHVATITE KOLIKO JE LAKO NEŠTO UNIŠTITI I KOLIKO JE TEŠKO NEŠTO IZGRADITI. I MENI JE BILO MNOGO LAKŠE DA VAS SVE IZBRIŠEM, NEGO DA VAM PONOVO PRIČAM ONO ŠTO SVAKI PUT RADIM I VI BRZO ZABORAVITE.

TRAŽIM DA SE POŠTUJETE I DA POŠTUJETE PRAVILA KOJA SU DREVNA I KOJA I DALJE VAŽE I JEDINO SU IZMENJENA OVIM ZADATKOM KOJI SAM VAM DAO.

ISKORISTITE PRILIKU KOJA VAM JE DATA I KADA SLEDEĆI PUT POGLEDAM ŠTA RADITE, ŽELIM DA VIDIM DA JE PRAVAC DOBAR I DA NE PRAVITE STARE GREŠKE. ZAR MNOGO TRAŽIM OD ONIH KOJE SAM STVORIO I SVE IM DAO?

DA LI STE ME RAZUMELI DECO? ODGOVORITE MI?

*** SVI I REČJU I MISLIMA „DA“ „JESMO“ SVI HOĆE, SVE HOĆE!

VRHOVNO BIĆE NESTADE OSETIŠE SVI DA VIŠE NIJE TU NEPOSREDNO PRISUTNO ALI NIKO VIŠE NIJE IMAO NI NAJMANJE SUMNJE DA ONO POSTOJI SVI USTAŠE I NEKAKO SE OSETIŠE I SREĆNI I POSRAMLJENI I PONOSNI ŠTO SU VIDELI LIČNO VRHOVNO BIĆE JER NE DOŽIVE TO MNOGE GENERACIJE, ALI I KRIVI ŠTO SU ONI DEO GENERACIJE ZBOG KOJE JE VRHOVNO BIĆE OVAKO LJUTO.

IPAK POMISLIŠE I DA SE BIĆE NIJE NIKADA DO SADA NI JAVLJALO KADA JE BILO ZADOVOLJNO NEGO UVEK KADA JE BILO LJUTO I DA JE SVE KAKO TREBA IZOSTALA BI OVA JEDINSTVENA PRILIKA DA GA VIDE I ČUJU. DA LI DA SE RADUJU ILI BRINU POMEŠANA SU OSEĆANJA.

ONDA PROĐE EUFORIJA I OSETIŠE STRES "UKIDA MNOGE TEHNOLOGIJE" UŽAS !!!!!!! KOJE? KAKO ĆEMO BEZ NJIH? STRAŠNA KAZNA !!!!!!! VRAĆANJE U DOBA KADA NEMA MNOGIH TEHNOLOGIJA JE NEKE TOLIKO POGODILO DA SU BRZO IZVRŠILI SAMOUBISTVA, JER KAKO ĆE ŽIVETI BEZ SVOJIH TEHNOLOGIJA??? SADA ZNATE KAKO JE VAŠOJ DECI TEŠKO KADA IM ODUZMETE TABLET ILI TELEFON. TIRANIJA !!!

RUKOVODSTVA SVIH RASA SE NEKAKO UMIRIŠE, ZAGLEDAŠE U SEBE, POZABAVIŠE SVOJIM PROBLEMIMA, POMOĆI SIROTINJI, LEČENJU TEGOBA, VIŠE ULOŽIŠE U BOLNICE, MANJE U LUKSUZIRANJE, A I NAROD SAM PO SEBI U SVIM RASAMA DONACIJE I HUMANE AKCIJE KULMINIRAŠE POJAVI SE NEKI POZITIVAN EFEKAT OVOG OBRAĆANJA I NEKA VOLJA DA SVAKA RASA BUDE BOLJA, DA SE PROMENI U PONAŠANJU, DA PROSTO SLEDEĆI PUT VRHOVNO BIĆE BUDE ZADOVOLJNO KADA IH POSETI I DA SE NE ODLUČI ZA ONO NAJGORE I RESET UNIVERZUMA A AKO SE I ODLUČI DA NEMA RAZLOGA DA TO BUDE ZA NJIH VEĆ EVENTUALNO ZA ONE DRUGE ALI NE DA IM ONI TO ŽELE, NEGO PROSTO AKO VEĆ NEKO MORA, ONDA BOLJE ONI NEGO MI I SVE VEĆ KAO I BEZBROJ PUTA DO SADA.

NAGLO JE PORASTAO I BROJ BRAKOVA IZMEĐU RAZLIČITIH RASA, A ONI KOJI NA TO GLEDAŠE KAO NA ZLO I NEDOPUSTIVO SADA GLEDAJU DRUGAČIJE. NEMA SUMNJE DA JE POJAVA SUPERIORNOG BIĆA DALA DOBRE EFEKTE.

EUFORIJA BRZO PROĐE, NASTAVI SE ŽIVOT, ISPLIVAŠE OPET SVE MANE, USTUPIŠE MESTO VRLINE I VRLO BRZO SE I ENERGIJA I PRAVAC I MISLI I TEŽNJE VRATIŠE NA ONAJ KURS KOJI JE I BIO POVOD LJUTNJE VRHOVNOG BIĆA. CIKLUS KAO CIKLUS NEKI JE DUŽI NEKI KRAĆI ALI SVAKI IMA POČETAK I IMA KRAJ ..:

IPAK, U ODNOSU NA DOSADAŠNJE EPIZODE I POJAVLJIVANJA VRHOVNOG BIĆA, POSTOJALA JE I JEDNA ZA NAS LJUDE KOJI ĆEMO TEK NASTATI

ZNAČAJNA NOVOST KOJU NIKADA DO SADA NISMO MOGLI SAZNATI JER NIJE IMAO KO DA NAS OBAVESTI

ZADATAK ILI KAZNA ILI EDUKACIJA KOJU JE VRHOVNO BIĆE ODREDILO JE KAO REHABILITACIJA OSUĐENIKA. ON NE ŽELI DA BUDE TU, ALI KADA VEĆ MORA ONDA GLEDA DA ISKORISTI VREME NA NJEMU NAJKORISNIJI ILI NAJZANIMLJIVIJI NAČIN.

PITAM SE A ZAŠTO VRHOVNO BIĆE MALO ČEŠĆE NE PRIPAZI NA VRSTE KOJE JE STVORILO, PA KADA BI ONO MALO VIŠE PAZILO I OGLAŠAVALO SE VIŠE PUTA PA BILE BI VRSTE BOLJE, LAKŠE BI SVE IŠLO, BOLJE BI SLUŠALE KAO I DECA KOJA BOLJE SLUŠAJU KADA IM RODITELJI SVOJIM PRISUSTVOM POMAŽU, A ČIM SE RODITELJI SKLONE I DECI SVAŠTA PADA NA PAMET. SAMO, SIGURNO JE VRHOVNO BIĆE ZAUZETO NEKIM PAMETNIJIM STVARIMA I VAŽNIM OBAVEZAMA, STVARIMA KOJE VRSTE NE MOGU NI DA SHVATE KOLIKO SU VAŽNE, A TEK ČOVEK DA SHVATI KOJI JE MALI U OVOM UNIVERZUMU I TOLIKO BEZNAČAJAN DA JE NJEGOVA SUDBINA U RUKAMA I MILOSTI BILO KOJE OD VRSTA, PA I ONE NAJSLABIJE SREĆA PA SE NEKIM VRSTAMA ČOVEK OČIGLEDNO SVIDEO INAČE BI ODAVNO BIO ISKORENJEN.

POČE ULAGANJE SVIH RASA U KREIRANJE ŽIVOTA NA PLANETI ZEMLJI – [GAIA](#) KAKO SE ONA NAZVA UMEMSTO BROJA [X-3006009001200](#) KOJI JE DO TADA NOSILA. KOMANDE VRHOVNOG BIĆA SE UVEK POŠTUJU I NEMA RASE KOJA IH NIJE OZBILJNO SHVATILA. RADILE SU NA TOME I VLADE I PRAVNI TIMOVI KOJI SU TUMAČILI ŠTA JE VRHOVNO BIĆE HTELO DA KAŽE, PA ONDA DA LI JE MISLILO I NA NEŠTO ŠTO NIJE REKLO ILI JE REKLO NEŠTO ŠTO NIJE MISLILO, SVE TO NE U PRAVCU NEKOG OPONIRANJA, NEGO U PRAVCU ŠTO BOLJEG SHVATANJA SUŠTINE ŽELJE VRHOVNOG BIĆA, A KAKO BI SE ONA MOGLA ISPUNITI.

TAKO SE U JEDNOJ NEDOĐIJI UNIVERZUMA, GALAKSIJI KOJA NIKOGA NE ZANIMA I KOJA JE NIČIJA ZEMLJA, KOJA BI DA NEŠTO VALJA BILA NEKOME DODELJENA KAO TERITORIJA, KOJA JE I ZA PROJEKAT REPTILIJANA IZABRANA UPRAVO ZATO ŠTO NISU OČEKIVALI DA ĆE IKO IKADA DA SLETI NA NJU, DESILO DA SU RASE ZAINTERESOVANE ZA NJU.

NARAVNO, NEKE RASE SU REALNO SAMO HTELE DA ISPUNE MINIMUM FORME I ONOGA ŠTO SU ONE SMATRALE DA JE ISPUNJENJE NAREĐENJA VRHOVNOG BIĆA, A NEKE SU HTELE DA ULOŽE VIŠE TRUDA I PRISUSTVA I SVEGA I DA BUDU GLAVNE I NAJZASLUŽNIJE U RAZVOJU PLANETE I ŽIVOTA NA NJOJ. NEKE SU SE BRZO ZANELE I POČELE DA NAMEĆU SVOJU VOLJU I ONO ŠTO ONE MISLE DA ŽELI VRHOVNO BIĆE U PREVODU ONO ŠTO ONE ŽELE.

POGAĐAJTE KOJE SU TO VRSTE NIJE TEŠKO!

I TAKO POČE NOVI CIKLUS ŽIVOTA NA PLANETI ZEMLJI TJ. GAI I SVE JE BILO DOBRO, ALI SU SE DEŠAVALI MNOGI RESETI OGNJEM I VODOM. DUGA JE TO PRIČA I MORAĆE BITI ISPRIČANA NEKOM DRUGOM PRILIKOM.

ZA NAS JE BITNO DA JE NA KRAJU STVOREN ČOVEK I OD NJEGOVOG POSTANKA RIVALITET NEKIH VRSTA DOBI POTPUNO DRUGAČIJU DIMENZIJU, ALI SVE U CILJU DA SE ISPUNI ONO ŠTO RASE MISLE DA IM JE VRHOVNO BIĆE DALO U ZADATAK BEZ IKAKVIH LOŠIH NAMERA ALI ETO TAKO DEŠAVA SE DA SE PONEKADA STVARI ZAKOMPLIKUJU.

NASTADE LJUDSKI ROD SA SVIM VRLINAMA I MANAMA. IPAK, NEKAKO VRLINA MANJE I MANA PREVIŠE. ALI ŠTA OČEKIVATI OD VRSTA TAKVIH KAKVE SU, PA BILO BI ČUDNO DA OD NJIH TAKVIH NASTANE NEŠTO BOLJE OD NJIH SAMIH. NIJE REALNO TO OČEKIVATI I NARAVNO DA SU SE NJIHOVE VRLINE I BROJNIJE MANE REFLEKTOVALE NA BIĆA KOJA SU STVORILI. TO JE SKROZ LOGIČNO JER NE MOŽEŠ DATI DRUGOM VIŠE NEGO ŠTO I SAM IMAŠ I MOŽEŠ ČEK STANI !!!

POŠTO I OBIČNA MISAO VRHOVNOG BIĆA MOŽE DA IZBRIŠE POSTOJANJE BILO KOG STVORA I POŠTO NAPISAH ŠTO NAPISAH PLAŠIM SE DA VRHOVNO BIĆE NE POMISLI DA SAM NJEGA KRITIKOVAO KRITIKUJUĆI VRSTE KOJE JE ONO STVORILO JER ZAISTA TO MI NIJE BILO NA KRAJ PAMETI I MISLIO SAM SAMO NA VRSTE I NJIHOVE KREACIJE, A NE NA VRHOVNO BIĆE I NJEGOVE KREACIJE ::

POTOMCI UVEK OPONAŠAJU SVOJE TVORCE, PA TAKO I ČOVEK DOBI I POMOĆ I PRAVILA KROZ RAZNE SVETE KNJIGE I SVE KAKO SE TREBA PONAŠATI I KAKAV TREBA BITI, ALI NEŠTO DUBOKO ZLO U ČOVEKU UVEK ČEKA SVOJU PRILIKU I NE PROPUŠTA MOGUĆNOST DA PREKRŠI ILI ZLOUPOTREBI PRAVILO. ČOVEK TRAŽI DA IZIGRA ONO ŠTO JE JASNO I RASTUMAČI SVE TAKO KAKO MISLI DA MU ODGOVARA, A U STVARI SAMO JE ŠTETA I OPASNOST PO ČOVEKA U LJUDIMA ::

KAKO BI SE ZNALO ŠTA JE DOBRO DA NEMA ZLA? KAKO BI SE RAZLIKOVALO CRNO I BELO DA NISU TAKO SUPROTNI? U NIJANSAMA SIVE NEMA JASNO NI CRNE NI BELE BOJE? KAKO MOŽE DAN BEZ NOĆI? KAKO POMIRITI TAJ VEČITI PRINCIP OSIM NA JEDINI PRIRODAN NAČIN VEČITIM CIKLUSIMA, SMENAMA I INTERAKCIJOM.

ČOVEK JE KROZ ISTORIJU POKAZAO DA JE SPOSOBAN ZA PROSVETLJENJE KADA TO POŽELI, ALI MORA MU SE U TOME POMOĆI I OSTAJE DA SE VIDI DA LI ĆE SE SPASITI NEKOG NOVOG RESETA,

PROČIŠĆENJA VATROM ILI VODOM. SVE OD ČOVEKA ZAVISI I ON JE TAJ
KOJI ĆE SAM O SVOJOJ SUDBINI ODLUČITI.

KRAJ KAO NOVI POČETAK I SLEDEĆI CIKLUS !!!

DAN KADA JE NOVELA UGLEDALA SVETLOST **30.09.2022.**

ISBN-978-86-904730-0-7



AUTHOR ŽELJKO SIMIĆ

ŽELJKO SIMIĆ WAS BORN IN 1977. THROUGHOUT HIS LIFE, HE ENCOUNTERED NUMEROUS INJUSTICES AND JUSTICES, WITH BLACK AND WHITE FIELDS, WITH THE WORST AND BEST BEHAVIORS OF MAN, WITH HUMAN CHARACTERISTICS WORTH ADMIRATION AND CONDEMNATION. THROUGH WORKING IN THE COURT AS A LAWYER, HE ADDITIONALLY ENCOUNTERED THE OPPOSITE POLES OF HUMAN BEHAVIOR AND GOOD AND EVIL IN MAN. CONSIDERING THAT HE IS A LOVER OF ESOTERIA AND REFLECTIONS ON THE ORIGIN OF THE UNIVERSE, THE FORCES THAT GOVERN IT, THE WAY TO ACHIEVE COSMIC JUSTICE, SOME OF THE THOUGHTS ON THE POSSIBLE SCENARIOS OF THE ORIGIN OF THE UNIVERSE ARE PRESENTED IN THIS NOVEL. LET'S REMEMBER THAT THE MOBILE PHONE WAS ONCE CONSIDERED A SCIENCE FICTION.... SO LET'S JUST THINK THAT MAYBE THIS SCIENCE-FANTASTIC NOVEL IS HIDDEN SOME TRUTH THAT PERHAPS WILL SOMEDAY KNOW. THE GREATER INTERACTION OF GOOD AND EVIL, LIGHT AND DARKNESS AND ALL THEIR SHADES AND SHADOWS ARE THE INEXHAUSTABLE SOURCE OF EVERY FORM OF ART. AUTHOR ŽELJKO SIMIĆ HAS WRITTEN SEVERAL NOVELS AND NOVELS, BUT VERSUS - NOVEL I - PRIMUS IS THE FIRST TO PUBLISH PUBLICLY. THE SERIES WILL BE CONTINUED, AS WELL AS THE PUBLICATION OF OTHER AUTHOR'S WORKS IN VARIOUS GENRES. THE AUTHOR'S INTENTION IS TO TURN THE NOVELS INTO A FILM SERIES AND TO REACH AS MANY PEOPLE AS POSSIBLE THROUGH THE VISUALIZATION OF HIS THOUGHTS.



AUTOR ŽELJKO SIMIĆ

ŽELJKO SIMIĆ JE ROĐEN 1977 GODINE. KROZ ŽIVOT SE SUSRETAO SA BROJNIM NEPRAVDAMA I PRAVDAMA, SA CRNIM I SA BELIM POLJIMA, SA NAJGORIM I NAJBOLJIM PONAŠANJIMA ČOVEKA, SA LJUDSKIM OSOBINAMA KOJE SU VREDNE DIVLJENJA I OSUDE. KROZ RAD U PRAVOSUĐU KAO ADVOKAT JE DODATNO SUSREO SUPROTNE POLOVE LJUDSKOG PONAŠANJA I DOBRA I ZLA U ČOVEKU. OBZIROM DA JE LJUBITELJ EZOTERIJE I RAZMIŠLJANJA O NASTANKU UNIVERZUMA, SILAMA KOJE NJIME UPRAVLJAJU, NAČINU KAKO DOĆI DO KOSMIČKE PRAVDE, NEKA OD RAZMIŠLJANJA O MOGUĆIM SCENARIJIMA NASTANKA UNIVERZUMA JE IZNEO U OVOJ NOVELI. SETIMO SE DA JE NEKADA I MOBILNI TELEFON BIO SMATRAN NAUČNOM FANTASTIKOM TAKO DA SAMO POMISLIMO DA SE MOŽDA U OVOJ NAUČNO FANTASTIČNOJ NOVELI KRIJE NEKA ISTINA KOJU ĆE ČOVEK MOŽDA NEKADA SPOZNATI. VEČITA INTERAKCIJA DOBRA I ZLA, SVETLA I TAME I SVE NJIHOVE NIJANSE I SENKE SU NEPRESUŠAN IZVOR SVAKOG VIDA UMETNOSTI. AUTOR ŽELJKO SIMIĆ JE NAPISAO VIŠE NOVELA I ROMANA, ALI VERSUS – NOVEL I – PRIMUS JE PRVI KOJI OBJAVLJUJE JAVNO. SERIJAL ĆE SE NASTAVITI, KAO I OBJAVLJIVANJE DRUGIH AUTORSKIH DELA U RAZNIM ŽANROVIMA. NAMERA AUTORA JE DA SE NOVELE PRETVORE U FILMSKI SERIJAL I DA KROZ VIZUALIZACIJU NJEGOVIH MISLI DOPRU DO ŠTO VIŠE LJUDI.

ISBN-978-86-904730-0-7